THE BUSY YEARS OF 1807-1812

Chapter XVIII, Volume I,

History of the United States Marine Corps

By

Major Edwin N. McClellan, U.S. Marines
Officer-in-Charge
Historical Section.

First Edition
JULY 31, 1925

FORENOTE

If details concerning the participation of the Navy and Army in any operation or incident described herein do not appear, such omission occurs only because it is impracticable in a history of this character to set forth more than the work of the Marines themselves. To do more than this would extend the history beyond the scope and size planned. In many of the operations described, the Navy or the Army, or both, have been present in greater strength than the Marines, and full credit is here given for their splendid achievements.

The following form of citation is suggested if it is desired to cite, either in published works, or manuscript, any information contained herein:-

(McClellan,Hist.,U.S.M.C.,1st ed., I, Chap. 18, p--)

CHAPTER XVIII

THE BUSY YEARS OF 1807-1812.

Affairs both large and small filled the years of 1807 to 1812. War grimly plotting during these years, came out in the open in 1812 and threw our country into the arena with Great Britain; an expedition was sent to East Florida and fought the Indians around St. Augustine; the "Burr Conspiracy," and a belief that war with Spain was at hand, caused a large force of Marines to be despatched to New Orleans from where they participated in some interesting operations on the Gulf and up the Mississippi. These we will pass over, however, for the time being, and devote this chapter to other matters such as the status strength and distribution of the Corps; the notorious attack by John Randolph on the Corps (in which he likened the Washington Barracks to the "Praetorian Camp") and the spirited defense of the Marines on the floor of Congress and in the press. Recruiting, uniforms, and duty performed by the Marines as "President's Troops."

The Charge d'Affaires of the United States to Tunis, died in October, 1806. Second Lieutenant Charles D. Coxe,[1] commanding the Marines of the Hornet, arriving at Tunis on December 8th, was left there to act as Charge d'Affaires. Tobias Lear, Consul General of the United States to the Barbary Powers, arrived at Tunis on January 13, 1807, on the Constitution,[2] "with a view to arrange our differences with" Tunis and left on the Seventh of March, having given

Lieutenant Coxe "the appointment of Charge d'Affaires for the United States" at Tunis, with the concurrence of Commodore Campbell, until "the pleasure of the President shall be known relating thereto."[3]

On May 15, 1808, the Commandant wrote First Lieutenant Coxe, that he was informed that it was the intention of the Government to appoint "for Tunis a Consul," and directed Lieutenant Coxe to return to the United States upon the arrival of the Consul. Lieutenant Coxe, however, continued as Consul so long that it worried the Commandant, and finally the Secretary of the Navy requested him to give up one or the other of his public positions.[4]

Lieutenant Coxe, decided to give up the Marine Corps, offered his resignation[5] which was accepted by Secretary Hamilton for the President on December 23, 1809,[6] and he received the appointment as Consul to Tunis.[7]

In July of 1807, an incipient mutiny broke out on the Constitution, lying in the Bay of Leghorn, on account of the period of enlistment of most of her crew having long elapsed.[8] It was quickly quelled, and she soon sailed for home arriving at Boston in October.[9] In describing this mutiny Commodore Charles Stewart, wrote that it was near becoming serious" but "by the formidable appearance of a column of Marine bayonets, supported by nearly a 100 gallant officers armed, it was not only suppressed, but 20 of the ringleaders were secured and sent home in the ship ironed for punishment."[10]

The Fourth of July, 1807, was celebrated at Washington in elaborate style. Lieutenant Colonel Commandant Franklin Wharton served on the Committee of Washington citizens appointed to arrange for the celebration. A parade and the "President's Levee," at the White House, were held at which "liberal refreshments" were served to a large company.

The troops paid a "marching salute" to President Jefferson who stood "in the North Portico of his House, attended by the Secretary of War and of the Navy, General Wilkinson, General Mason, Colonel Wharton," of the Marines and several others. "Liberal refreshments" were served and the company were "entertained by the performance of patriotic airs played at regular intervals by the fine band attached to the Marine Corps, which was placed in the large hall, and whose tones, though loud and impressive did not, from the intervening distance, in the least interfere with the conversation." Then came a large dinner at Stelle's Hotel on Capitol Hill, of which Lieutenant Colonel Commandant Franklin Wharton was one of the Vice Presidents.[11]

"Among the interesting circumstances which signalized," the celebration of the Fourth of July "was the first exhibition of the "Eagle which crowns the Gate of the Navy Yard," which had been erected within the two years preceding. "On each side of the covered part of the gate are quarters for a guard of 50 men and their officers," reported the National Intelligencer, while "a collossal Eagle is placed over the center of the gate." At 10:00 a.m., "the

officers of the Navy and of the Marine Corps" and others, "assembled at the gate, attended by a large concourse of citizens." "The Marine Guard was drawn out and under arms." As the Eagle was unveiled the Marine Band "struck up the National tune of Yankee Doodle."[12]

There was a Reception at the President's House on January 1, 1808 and of course the band furnished the music.

A sad reminder of the American Revolution came in the Spring of 1808, when the "Tamany Society of the State of New York" interred the bones of the American Soldiers, Bluejackets, and Marines "who perished on board of the Jersey Prison Ship at New York during that war. First Lieutenant John Johnson with his Marines performed the military ceremonies "over those relics" after which they were deposited in the vault.[13]

A Marine Barracks was established at Charleston, S.C., in 1808, when First Lieutenant Thomas H. Pinckney, with 22 enlisted men, arrived there from Washington on May 8th, on board the schooner Citizen, and established a Marine Corps post on Sullivan's Island. Lieutenant Pinckney was relieved as commanding officer by First Lieutenant Archibald Henderson, in November, 1809, the detachment at Charleston, S.C., then under Lieutenant Henderson, was moved from Sullivan's Island to Fort Mechanic, Charleston, S.C. Lieutenant Henderson was succeeded by First Lieutenant Robert D. Wainwright, who continued as commanding officer until the post was abandoned in May, 1813.

In October, 1810, Lieut. Henry H. Forde, commanding the Marines of the Wasp, lying at Charleston, S.C., with his Marines assisted in fighting the fire that broke out on October 7th.[14]

On September 10, 1811, a tornado, carrying death and desolation in its progress visited Charleston, S.C. It first took effect at Fort Mechanic, situated on the southeast point of the city and passing from thence in a northwest direction, it crossed the town in a direct line to the pond on the north side of Cannon's Bridge. It prostrated the flag staff at Fort Mechanic. There were about twenty killed and many injured.[15]

The Fourth of July was enthusiastically celebrated at Washington in 1808. The President received at noon and the occasion was "enlivened by the excellent music of the Marine Corps." Lieutenant Colonel Wharton served on the Committee that arranged for a large dinner at Semme's Tavern in Georgetown. The toasts were drunk "accompanied by appropriate music from an excellent band of performers belonging to the Marine Corps."[16]

The New Year's Presidential Reception was held on Monday the 2nd, 1809. All the Army, Navy and Marine officers on duty in Washington and many other guests, were present. The Marine Band with, "music played at intervals" added much to the enjoyment of the distinguished gathering.[17]

Parades, dinners, receptions and balls, were the order when James Madison became President March 4, 1809. The Marine Band played at the inauguration and also for a large

reception held at Mr. Madison's Residence, he not having moved to the President's House. In the evening, at Long's Hotel, the Marine Band's stirring strains ushered in the First Inaugural Ball ever held in Washington and Lieutenant-Colonel Commandant Franklin Wharton and Captain Archibald Henderson[18] were two of the twelve Managers who arranged it. The crowd was excessive, the heat oppressive. The Ball opened at seven O'clock when Thomas Jefferson entered, the Marine Band playing Jefferson's March. As President Madison and "Sweet Dolly" entered, the Band struck up Madison's March.[19] The Marine Band has been a familiar sight at almost every Inaugural Ball held since this first one.

President Madison held a reception at the President's House on July 4, 1809, the guests including all the Army, Navy and Marine Officers in Washington. At 3:00 p.m., a large number of guests sat down to a dinner provided by Mr. Lindsay at the Center Market; which was enlivened by "patriotic airs by the Marine Band of Music."[20]

The year 1809 brought legislative relief to the Corps.[21] The Secretary of the Navy, on February 9, 1809, estimated to Congress that the Marine Corps should be augmented by one Major, two Captains, two First Lieutenants, 185 corporals and 594 privates. These estimates called for 4 Sergeants, 171 Corporals, and 684 privates for 171 gunboats.[22] Congress finally agreed with the Secretary and on March 3, 1809, President Jefferson, the day before he left office, approved legislation making these increases.

This Act recreated the grade of "Major" in the Marine Corps, but only after careful consideration, for on February 16, 1809, a motion in the Senate to strike out "one major" was lost 17-10.[23] It had existed from July 11, 1798, to April 22, 1800, when Congress abolished the grade of "Major" and created the grade of "Lieutenant Colonel Commandant." With this increase in personnel there were 46 officers and 1823 enlisted men authorized by law.[24]

In 1810, a determined effort was made by several representatives in the House, led by John Randolph, to reduce the Naval establishment. A House bill was prepared and among its many provisions was the reduction of "Marine Corps to two companies."[25] An amendment "to strike out" this section drew the fire and oratorical wrath of Mr. Randolph on April 25th. In his speeches he referred to the Marine Barracks as that "Praetorian Camp."[26] The section was struck out, the vote being 49 to 43. On April 28th, the House by a vote of 48 to 24, agreed to establish the strength of the Corps at four companies. By a vote of 40 to 38 the strength of each company was set at 72 enlisted men. Thus the total enlisted strength of the Corps would have been but 288.[27] The bill, however, failed to pass, even the House.[28]

The Navy and Marine Corps were not without their defenders, both in and out of Congress. Americanus wrote columns in the National Intelligencer refuting Mr. Randolph's every argument. On July 24th, he completely "upset" that gentleman's position on the Marine Corps. In response to a question of Mr. Randolph's: "In what battles are they

[the Marines] engaged?" Americanus wrote: "I reply, are not our Marines always at their post? Have they not participated in every naval engagement? Have they, on any occasion, failed to acquit themselves like brave Americans? Have they not pledged themselves, before the throne of Heaven to defend and protect the Constitution of our country? Have they redeemed that pledge? Do you forget the signal services of the gallant Carmick, of the brave Clinch, in the West Indies? Do you forget the valor displayed, in the Mediterranean by Hall and Johnson especially, and by every Marine officer in that sea, at the time when the gallant Preble boldly engaged, with unequal numbers, and fought and vanquished the foe? You may, I never can, forget these brilliant achievements. My heart yields, to those who performed them, just gratitude; and my tongue shall praise their valor.[29]

"Such, my countrymen, are the men that Mr. Randolph, at a time when the world is in arms, and we know not how soon we may be called to measure our strength with some mighty foe, would wish to 'break down'! Their character, hitherto pure, patriotic, spotless, has been thus wantonly assailed under the protection of the privileges of a member of Congress! What deed has been done, what sentiment has been uttered, by any one of that Corps, to justify these serious allegations?"[29]

"Never did more order or better discipline, or more perfect willing obedience to the laws, exist in any military establishment in any country. No American patriot ever

visited that establishment without experiencing high satisfaction. When a committee of Congress inspected that establishment last winter, they unanimously passed upon it all the eulogiums which its best friends could desire. They complimented its Commandant in terms of well-deserved praise. They found everything in order, and could discern no deficiency."[29]

Fourth of July was made a gala day in Washington in 1811. Lieutenant Colonel Commandant Wharton was a member of a committee of citizens appointed to arrange for the celebration.

"At four o'clock, between two and three hundred citizens assembled on the banks of the Tiber, under a handsome awning prepared for the occasion, where they sat down to a plentiful dinner," and were entertained by "various patriotic airs from the Marine Band of Music."[30]

During the administration of President Madison, Marine officers were employed many times on confidential service both in Europe and at home. First Lieutenant Samuel Miller was probably used for this duty more than any other officer.[31] On one occasion he left Washington on July 18, 1810, as a "bearer of despatches" to France[32] and sailed on the Hornet.[33] He arrived back in Washington in November of the same year.

In 1810, Captain John R. Fenwick carried dispatches to France. In June, 1810, the John Adams was ordered to England to receive Mr. Pinckney's despatches and to return to France

for Captain Fenwick, who would be charged with the French despatches.[34] The John Adams arrived at Annapolis in the middle of June, having sailed from Havre, France, April 24th.[35]

In November of 1810, Second Lieutenant Alfred Grayson sailed in the Essex with dispatches for Europe.[36]

First Lieut. John Brooks, "bearer of despatches from France and England," arrived on board the Wasp, at Newcastle, Del., in July, 1812, and arrived in Washington, July 11th. The Wasp had left Cowes, England, and Cherbourg, France, early in June.[37]

The first Marine Barracks built after the Washington Barracks, were those at the Navy Yard, Washington, D.C.[38] Then barracks were built at New York and next at Boston, where the Marines helped to build them.[39] Finally barracks were built at Philadelphia, Norfolk,[40] and New Orleans.[41]

Lieutenant-Colonel Wharton was a member of the committee of citizens appointed to arrange for the celebrating of the Fourth of July, 1811, at Washington. "At four o'clock between two and three hundred citizens assembled on the banks of the Tiber, under a handsome awning prepared for the occasion, where they sat down to a plentiful dinner," and were entertained by "various patriotic airs from the Marine Band of Music."[42]

President Madison held a reception at the White House on New Year's Day, 1812.[43]

First Lieutenant Lee Massey was drowned on February 7,

1812. He was the son of the Reverend Lee Massey, Rector of "Old Pohick Church," Truro Parish, Fairfax County, Virginia, from 1767 to a few years after the close of the Revolution. The Reverend Massey was a "devoted friend" and confident of George Washington who was a vestryman and church warden of "Old Pohick Church."[44]

On November 26, 1812, President Madison and his Lady were entertained on the Constellation, at Washington. Franklin Wharton, Lieutenant-Colonel Commandant of the Marine Corps was one of the Managers that arranged the affair, and caused the Marine Band to be present. Shortly, after this the Constellation dropped down to Norfolk. Mrs. William Seaton wrote that two or three hundred Ladies and Gentlemen enjoyed themselves by gayly dancing to the inspiring strains of the Marine Band.

A ball was held at Tominson's Hotel, Washington, on December 8, 1812 in compliment "to the officers of the Navy" and Marine Corps then in Washington. Major Samuel Miller, the Adjutant of the Corps, was one of the eight Managers and naturally saw to it that the Marine Band was present and did its best.

Headquarters of course was at the Barracks in Washington. Lieutenant Colonel Franklin Wharton, who had succeeded William Ward Burrows on March 7, 1804, continued as Commandant until his death on September 1, 1818. The duties of three staff officers - Adjutant,[45] Quartermaster[46] and Paymaster[47] - continued as before. The non-commissioned staff

consisted of a sergeant major, a quartermaster sergeant, a Drum and Fife Major.[48]

In addition to successfully carrying out the duties incident to his important military position, Lieutenant Colonel Wharton entered enthusiastically in the civilian life of the capital city. An excellent conception of the value that his fellow townsmen placed upon his civic virtue is shown by their selecting him to respond to the toast "The City of Washington" at a dinner in 1812, and of their drinking the following toast to him at the same dinner "Lieutenant-Colonel Wharton - a good citizen will always be a good soldier."[49] He served on practically all committees of the citizens appointed for various purposes. At many dinners to famous men - such as the one to Captain Meriwether Lewis, when he arrived in Washington after his exploring expedition with Captain Clark.[50] He was one of the twelve managers of the City Dancing Assemblies.[51] He was a member of the Committee appointed in March, 1811 to establish a "City Library."[52] He was one of the twelve Managers of the Inaugural Ball in 1809, and frequently responded to toasts as vice-president.

Recruiting during this period brought no new features. Husky men were as usual always needed, and wanted. The enlistment period was changed from three years to five years, unless sooner discharged, by the Act of March 3, 1809. The Commandant had recommended this change on January 1, 1809 in a letter to Secretary of the Navy Pual Hamilton.

On April 22, 1809, the Secretary authorized "to each Marine entered for five years, ten dollars in advance on account of his pay."[53] The desirable recruit was the "American citizen," but frequently the rule that excluded all others had to be violated. On November 25, 1811 we read of the Secretary of the Navy directing the Commandant to furnish a guard of Marines for the frigate Congress composed of "all American citizens."

As usual Marines were recruited by the officers commanding the Barracks at Portsmouth, N.H., Boston, New York, Philadelphia, Washington, Norfolk, Charleston and New Orleans. Posts were established at other points such as Baltimore.[54] Rendezvous were also opened temporarily in cities and towns which suggested success in obtaining recruits.

Colonel Wharton was very patient with his recruiters and seldom indulged in sharp language when they fell down. He veiled his criticism in velvet words. For instance on August 17, 1812 he wrote to Captain Anthony Gale, concerning one Baker enlisted by Gale who was "certainly insane," and Colonel Wharton wrote that he would return him to Gale's command in order that Captain Gale might possess "whatever rare qualities you have discovered in him at enlistment." As it happened Baker "speaks not our language," and Colonel Wharton requested Captain Gale "to take no men who speak not English."

The short-term Army enlistment of eighteen months hurt Marine Corps recruiting in August, 1812. The Marines offered

a more attractive bounty than they had ever offered before but it did not draw the recruits as hoped. By regulations of the Navy Department, twenty dollars was allowed for a bounty to recruits, ten dollars of which was paid at enlistment and the remainder when the recruit was mustered at Headquarters. Where mustering at Headquarters was impracticable the recruiting officer used his sound discretion as to when the second ten dollars should be paid.[55] Outside of Philadelphia and New York, however, the recruiting drive for the War fell short of desired results in 1812.[56]

Marines were allowed to leave the Corps by supplying satisfactory substitutes.

Frequently, and unintentionally, minors were enlisted. When practicable they were released on request of their parents.[57]

Headquarters of the Corps, at Washington, was considered as the school where young officers and recruits were instructed in the various duties which they might be called upon to perform.[58] Special orders were issued regarding the care that the Marines must take of their muskets.[59] The privileges of "Navy Hospitals" were extended to the Marines,[60] and surgeons of the navy or civilian doctors were available at the various barracks to treat the Marines.[61]

The duties of the Marines at sea are carefully set forth in a letter dated April 17, 1809 by Lieutenant Archibald Henderson, Commanding at Headquarters, to Second Lieutenant Ichabod Crane, who was under orders to command the Marine

Guard of the United States. They were as follows: "While in Port, to attend to the posting of such sentries, as the commanding officer may deem necessary - to have always in uniform, a guard to receive the commander of the ship to which you are attached, or of any other vessel which may be on the same station with him - When at sea, to see that your men do their duty, as a component part of the after guard. They are never sent aloft and very seldom forward of the gangway - Your duties and your rights will, I suppose, be explained to you by the commanding officer - the first will be easily attended to - the last, are sometimes liable to be infringed on - Should they be so, on making a Report to the Commander of the Vessel, redress will in all probability be obtained and this course, it will always be, the most prudent to adopt.

"To the neatness of your men, particular attention ought always to be paid - As it not only adds respectability to them but conduces in a great degree, to the preservation of their health. Monthly returns are made to the Staff in order that they may be acquainted with the situation of the detachment should circumstances admit. Such are the prominent duties of your command, minor ones, which present themselves from time to time, will be easily attended to."

On August 19, 1811, Secretary of the Navy Paul Hamilton wrote Lieutenant Colonel Commandant Franklin Wharton, as follows: "As the detachments from your Corps on ship aboard are liable to contract habits unfavorable to dis-

cipline and destructive of that agility necessary to service on land, you are authorized and required whenever any of our vessels arrive at the Navy Yard in Washington, as often as you may deem proper, to order on shore occasionally to unite with the Corps on days of training and inspection, taking care however at such time to leave competent guards on board. This order is to be considered as extending to the New Orleans station, and you will issue to Major Carmick the requisite instructions on the subject."[62]

Various kinds of special duty were performed. On October 16, 1811, Secretary of the Navy Paul Hamilton requested the Commandant to send a Marine who understands white-washing "up to white wash my office, as I cannot procure, for the purpose, any of the city workmen, they all being closely engaged." The job was completed in one hour.[63] On October 5, 1812, Sergeant James Kelley was ordered with a guard "to the Magazine on the Eastern Branch," Washington, D.C., to guard it. Sergeant Kelley posted two sentinels to prevent anyone approaching it except the keeper of the farm nearby. Tents were set up as the guard remained for quite a period.[64]

The law of the Army and President Madison's regulations for the Army concerning "waiters" were held to apply to the Marine officers. Accordingly Lieutenant-Colonel Commandant Wharton and the Major were authorized to have two waiters while officers junior to them were allotted one each.[65]

Furnishing funeral escorts was a routine duty in the

early day. Captain John R. Fenwick,[66] commanding the Marine Barracks at Washington in 1810 was one of the earliest "Horse Marines." On September 5th, "on horseback" he led the funeral procession of Major Rodgers.[67]

Major General Thomas Blount, a representative in Congress from North Carolina, was interred with military honors on Sunday, February 9, 1812. The Order of Procession was: 1. "Mourners - preceded by a detachment from the Marine Corps, a file of Dragoons, and a full band of Martial Music."[68]

The first Vice President to die in office was George Clinton, whose death occurred in April, 1812. On the 19th Secretary of the Navy Smith directed the "Marine Corps to attend and render military honors to the memory of the Great Deceased," on the 21st.[69] The Marine Band was in the order of procession which was led by the Cavalry followed by the Marines.[70]

The Marines headed the funeral procession of Brigadier General Levi Casey of South Carolina in Washington, who died in Washington on February 1, 1807.[71]

On April 24, 1809, Lieut-Colonel Commandant Wharton in a letter to Captain John Hall, ordering him to command the barracks at New York, briefly set forth the duties of Navy Yard guards as follows: "Your protection of the public property, when shown to you, by the officer of the Navy commanding at the Yard, or of the squadron on the station, will be fully expected, as far as it is in your power to do; re-

collecting at same time, that no order to regulation of yours in this case, or in any other can possibly interfere with those of the Yard; but that you with your command, must conform to all orders issued or which may be issued for the better government of the same. Applications from either of them, or in their absence, the officer acting, for military aid, as extra sentinels, etc., must be promptly attended to and to avoid difficulties I should recommend, where it is practicable, that written communications, on duty, should be made in preferences to verbal. When the requisitions for detachments of Marines, extend to the squadron on the station, they must be complied with as far as it is possible, keeping complete at the same time, all guards serving on board of it, either by enlistments, or from your own guard which you will view, when full, as consisting of 2 sergeants, 2 corporals, 2 musics and 30 privates. In case this cannot be done, from either, your report on the subject will enable me to supply you from other posts. Further orders to you respecting the command I deem unnecessary - An observation will be sufficient, it is - that an event may take place, which will require the united exertions of all, Naval and Military; such as an attack sudden, and unexpected on the station where you are - in that case, a Navy Yard Guard, could not, with indifference look on, or remain inactive spectators. The idea would do injustice to the officer commanding it, he would assuredly volunteer the services of his command, to the officer in command at the Yard, or, of the squadron."

The status of the Marine Corps was a mooted question. Until 1834, when Congress made it clearly evident that the Marines were part of the Naval Service unless the President expressly ordered them as part of the Army, the Marines were neither "Fish nor Fowl." It seemed to appear that they were part of the Army unless detached for service aboard ship, but at the same time their Commandant was directly under the Secretary of the Navy. The Marines themselves, as a rule, thought that they were under Army laws and regulations when serving ashore.

The matter of "flogging" brought a decision on this unique jurisdictional subject. By the Act of May 16, 1812 "corporeal punishment by stripes or lashes" was done away with in the Army, but it was still permitted in the Navy. So Marines serving on board naval vessels might be punished by flogging but not if serving ashore at a navy yard.[72]

Lieut. Robert D. Wainwright at Charleston, S.C., became involved with Army officers over their right to issue him orders. On July 29, 1812, Captain Richard Smith commanding in the absence of the Commandant from Washington, wrote Lieut. Wainwright informing him that Secretary of the Navy Paul Hamilton had directed him to inform Wainwright that Major General Pinckney had the legal power to call on Lieut. Wainwright at all times whenever the General felt that the Country required the aid of the Marines at Charleston, "for the good of the service generally." The attention of Article 62 of the Army Rules and Articles of War which the Secretary

conceived gave the General the "power to command all troops in the service of the United States stationed within his district," was called to Lieutenant Wainwright's attention. However, the Secretary decided that "in no case" could "the Marines be taken out of the jurisdiction of their immediate commanding officer of Marines."[73]

On August 6, 1812 Lieut. Col. Wharton wrote Lieutenant Wainwright that his appeal had been placed before the Secretary and that while he regretted "the collision which has made necessary this appeal to the proper authority," he would "derive some satisfaction by ascertaining how far we are to be viewed under the orders of the officers of the Army, while acting under the immediate orders of our own Department."[73]

The decision of the Secretary was made on August 10, 1812 and on the same date the Commandant wrote to Lieutenant Wainwright that he would perceive "that under orders from the Department to which we belong, our services may be afforded to the officers of the Army under particular circumstances, but that we are not subject to their orders, as in some cases it has been supposed."

The Commandant wrote to Lieutenant Wainwright on September 1, 1812, further upon this delicate subject. The Secretary of the Navy directed the Commandant to inform Lieutenant Wainwright that "as he is placed at the Barracks at Hampsted, for the purpose of performing Naval Services, he is not liable to the orders of any Army officer whatsoever.

but that he is to execute such orders as he may receive from the Commanding Naval Officer," and that he was "to inform General Pinckney of this order."[73]

The unsettled question of jurisdiction bobbed up at the Boston Barracks also. Lieutenant James Broom, commanding the Marine Barracks there had obeyed an order of the Army officer to furnish a guard of Marines for some Army prisoners. On August 22, 1812 Lieut. Colonel Commandant Franklin Wharton wrote to Lieutenant Broom, at the Marine Barracks, "Navy Yard, Charlestown," Mass., that he did "not know the authority" by which Lieut. Broom was "ordered" and had obeyed the order "in detaching from the Navy Yard, a guard for prisoners of the Army," but that it would "be proper at all times to cooperate with the Military of our country for the public good, where the particular service in which we are ordered, and which is more or less Naval will not be injured or frustrated thereby." However, wrote the Commandant, "I must consider it voluntarily done and not imperative, as we act under the Department of the Navy, and not of War, unless so specially ordered by the President of the United States." The Commandant informed Lieut. Broom that the Secretary had informed him that the Marines on this duty of guarding Army prisoners would be relieved by the Army and the Marines returned to the Charlestown Navy Yard where they belonged.

At New Orleans, Major Daniel Carmick had jurisdictional troubles with the Army. Major Carmick was a favorite of

General Wilkinson and was given quite important assignments to interesting duty by the General. However, Lieut. Col. Commandant Wharton reluctantly issued the Major orders that limited such "duty under Army officers." On October 1, 1812 he wrote to Major Carmick that "all our officers detached from this for Naval Services, either by sea or land, must consider themselves undoubtedly called on to obey the orders of the Naval Commander on the station, or at sea;" but that it was also "understood that this will not preclude them from aiding and assisting the Army operations where it can be done without injury to such Naval Services on a consultation had with the approval of the Naval Commander." Lieutenant Colonel Wharton believed "that some perfect system will be adopted to the satisfaction of all parties of the Navy. Much is looked for from Congress this winter," and the Commandant thought that "we have a right to expect something for the Corps. The point in dispute must be closed for the good of the service, or I know not what will become of us. We have a right which ought to be known and established to make the Corps what it ought to be. One thing is most certain we cannot belong at the same time to the Department of War and Navy. We were created for the latter, and cannot I conceive, be under the other in any one way, except the immediate order of the President of the United States."

Jurisdictional matters with the Army were not the only questions of this nature that produced uncertainty. The

status of Marines serving in the Navy Yard was also unsettled.

On August 22, 1812 the Commandant of the Marines wrote Lieut. James Broom, at the Boston Barracks regarding the "duties which may be expected" from Broom's Marines "as a guard, and their privileges." Lieut. Col. Commandant Wharton wrote that "so much difficulty having arisen on the rights and privileges of the Sea and Marine officers when acting together on shore and no alternation left," the Commandant had submitted the "business to the Head of the Department for his examination," with the hope that Secretary of the Navy Paul Hamilton would "direct some system to be formed which, while it will tend to the benefit of the service, may reduce, if not do away, the difficulty which attends both parties."

The Commandant wrote Captain John Hall, commanding the Barracks at New York on August 16, 1812 that he would recommend "that a Lieutenant of Marines be considered afloat, or, on Naval Service, by being placed under" the Commandant of the New York Navy Yard "to command the guard which will always be there furnished" by Captain Hall, and which had always before that "been viewed temporary, but had better now, and in future be permanent."

On September 29, 1812 the Commandant wrote Lieut. Wainwright at Charleston, S.C., that "all our officers detached from this for Naval Services either at sea or on shore, must consider themselves as undoubtedly called on to obey the

orders of the Naval Commanders on the station, or at sea." But can assist Army if Naval Commander consents. The Corps was formed for the Navy and the law fixed a time when we could serve with Army "but it is only when we are so placed by the express orders of the President of the United States."

In this connection it is well to know that the Army Regulations of the year 1812 contain no mention of Marines.

Navy Regulations were issued on January 25, 1802. The same regulations were reprinted and signed in 1809 by Secretary of the Navy Paul Hamilton.

It will be remembered that the Act of April 10, 1806 provided that Marine and Army officers might be associated on courts-martial for the trail of either Marines or Army personnel. We find Marine officers serving on Army courts-martial. For instance Lieutenant-Colonel Commandant Franklin Wharton served as a member of the court-martial that tried General Wilkinson in 1811.[74]

It became necessary to court-martial a Marine on Cumberland Island and the question of jurisdiction worrying Captain Williams he wrote the Commandant asking what court-martial could try the man and on January 8, 1812, the Commandant wrote Captain Williams that "Lieut. Colonel Smith [U.S. Army] I presume would on your request cause one to be convened for the occasion."

The authority of the Commandant to convene courts-martial for the trial of his Marines ashore was unquestioned during this period. According to the "Order Book" which

contains many precepts, a "court-martial" consisted of three officers but no recorder was mentioned. A general court-martial generally consisted of the minimum of five officers and a judge advocate usually a civilian. But on February 5, 1807, Lieut. Thomas W. Hooper was ordered as "judge advocate," and on April 4, 1807, Lieut. John R. Fenwick was ordered in the same capacity.[75]

The punishments adjudged consisted of Lashes to the tap of the drum, reduction in rank, being "drummed out," confinement with "Ball and Chain with hard labor." Running the gauntlet was a method of punishment during our Revolution and appeared again in the Marine Corps in January, 1808, as shown by an entry of January 11, 1808 in the Order book when a deserter was sentenced to "run six times the Gantlope" and was Drummed out. This doubtless was a corruption of the word "gauntlet", as in those days the impress of certain Indian forms of punishment was still fresh, and one pastime of an American Indian had been to start a captive through a double line, or gauntlet, belaboring him to death with war clubs and tomahawks on the way.[75]

Headquarters of the Corps continued at the Washington Barracks and but few changes were made in the Staff.[76]

The Act of April 12, 1808 provided that subsistence of Army officers, when not received in kind, would be commuted at the rate of twenty cents a ration. This law, of course was applicable to the Marine Corps.

The old-fashioned uniform persisted in this period. Cocked hats or chapeau bras were worn by the officers and flour was still purchased for powdering the queue and hair of the Marines. Scarlet plumes and sashes, gold counter-straps, gold epaulettes, yellow mounted sabres, white cross-belts with gilt plates, added to a scarlet and blue coat, white trousers and vest, black boots and black silk tassels, is a picture of the Marine officer of the day. The enlisted Marines were as attractively clad.[77]

Appropriations for the Marine Corps were made in the Annual Naval Appropriation Acts.[78]

The Marine Band continued its interesting career. It was a valuable asset to Washington as a city and was a permanent part of the White House establishment. It never failed to grace every event there of any importance with its music and striking uniforms.[79]

NOTES.
CHAPTER XVIII.

---

1. Charles Davenport Coxe was born at family Sydney Homestead at Sydney, Hunterdon County, New Jersey, in 1774. He was the son of Charles Coxe the merchant (of Philadelphia) and his wife Rebecca Coxe, nee Wells, of Georgia, whose father was a Colonel in the Revolution. Charles Davenport was a direct descendant of Dr. Daniel Coxe of London, physician to Charles II and Queen Anne, and Col. Daniel Coxe (See Year Book Pa. Soc. of Colonial Gov. I, 150-151) of Trenton and Burlington, Proprietory Governor of West Jersey, and First Grand Master of the Masonic Order in America and the founder of the first Masonic Lodge in this country. Lieutenant Coxe was educated in Philadelphia under private tutors and at nineteen years of age acted as super-cargo in different vessels of his father's fleet, engaged as he was in the West and East India Trade, just the experience that many of the naval officers of the period of our early Navy had. Lieutenant Coxe entered the Corps on November 18, 1805 and was living at Pittston, N.J., when commissioned second lieutenant. It was the influence of Dolly Madison and the President that gratified him in his wish to return to the Barbary Coast as consul to Tunis. He married, while attached to the Hornet, Miss Fortunata Caruana, the daughter of a prominent merchant. It was a very quick courtship for he was only there three days and it would appear from the record that the lady accompanied him to Tripoli, where he was taken on the Hornet. Commodore Stewart was also an intimate at Sydney, which intimacy his son, Charles Stewart, a Chaplain in the Navy, kept up until he died. In modern times, Stockton, Howell, Evans and Kellogg of the Navy were relatives. Admiral John Howell, was the son of Rebecca Coxe Howell, (the daughter of a brother Richard Coxe, of my grandfather) the Lieutenant and Admiral Robley Evans, was the nephew and adopted son of Matilda Coxe Evans, a daughter of the same Richard Coxe; a brother of the Lieutenant Commander Kellogg was the husband of Elizabeth Coxe Evans, a daughter of the aforesaid Matilda Coxe Evans. So the Coxe family has been quite intimately associated with the American Navy from its infancy to the present time. Lieutenant Coxe renewed his acquaintance with General Lafayette on his second visit in 1825 when he was received at Trenton. The General at that reception took his daughter, my mother, who was one of the little girls who strewed flowers in his pathway, on his knee and kissed her as a "gentleman should." He presented Mme. Coxe, the consul's wife, as was then the vogue, with a lock of his hair. One winter he spent in Washington with

1. (Continued)
Mme. Coxe and it was then they became very great friends of President Madison and his celebrated consort "Dolly Madison" as she was affectionately called. The Lieutenant and Consul had a symetrical figure, was graceful in carriage and dignified in manner, resolute in enforcing discipline when necessary. Relaxed and social in intercourse with friends, he was devoted and lovable as husband and father, hospitable and likable with his intimates whom he welcomed to his roof. He died in office, at Tunis, in the fall of 1830 and was buried in what was known at the time as The Protestant Cemetery. His widow and family, after visiting in La Valletta, Malta, Hyeres and Marseilles, sailed from there to America and arrived early the next year in New York. Mme. Coxe died in 1856. Mme. Coxe's remains were interred in her family plot situated near Dale Water, in Greenwood Cemetery, in Brooklyn, N.Y. (From letter of John Coxe Caruana of Oakland View, Woodhaven, L.I., N.Y., to Major McClellan, 27 November, 1923).

2. Her Marine officer was First Lieutenant William Armory.

3. Coxe to Wharton, March 8, 1807.

4. On June 15, 1809, Secretary of the Navy Paul Hamilton, wrote Lieut. Charles D. Coxe, Tunis, as follows: Your long absence is complained of by the officers of the Marine Corps - especially those junior to you in rank. They allege that as you have not been in Service for years and they have been in almost constant Service, you ought now to be called on duty - or you ought not to continue to command them - an equal participation in Service and in indulgence is unquestionably a correct military principle which ought to be adhered to as far as circumstances will permit, and it appears to me that the Officers have complained not without sufficient cause. I have therefore to require of you to inform me whether it is your determination to remain at Tunis or not. If you should determine to remain, it will be proper for you to transmit to me the resignation of your appointment as a Lieutenant in the Marine Corps - and if you should prefer holding your military commission, you will return immediately to the United States and report yourself to the Commanding Officer of the Marine Corps; (Navy Let. Bk. Mar. Off., I); On his arrival "with you, the Consular duties to which you have been attending must cease, and of course your stay will be unnecessary * * * embark for this country * * * may return to your military duty here." These words are merely "preparing you for the event"; Nat. Intell., February 10, 1808 contains a letter of C.D. Coxe, Consul at Tunis dated November 5, 1807, warning that Algiers had declared war against U.S.; See also Id., February 15, 1808.

5. On December 23, 1809 Secretary of the Navy Paul Hamilton wrote the Commandant that he had "yesterday received the resignation of Lieut. Coxe of the Marine Corps which you will inform him is accepted."

6. Navy Let. Bk., Mar. Off., I, 98.

7. The Daily Nat. Intell., of Wash. of November 11, 1825 contains the following "appointments by the President;" Samuel D. Heap, of Pennsylvania, to be consul of the United States for the City and Kingdom of Tunis, in place of Charles D. Coxe, transferred to Tripoli. Charles D. Coxe, of New Jersey, to be consul of the United States for the City and Kingdom of Tripoli, in place of Thomas D. Anderson.

8. Hollis', Constitution, 120; Durand, 59 et seq.

9. Allen, Our Navy and Barbary Corsairs, 272-273.

10. Charles Stewart, March 8, 1830 to Secretary of the Navy; Amer. St. Pap., III, 566.

11. Nat. Intell., July 8, 1807.

12. Among the interesting circumstances which signalized the celebration of our national festival, was the first exhibition of the Eagle which crowns the gate of the navy yard. This gate has been erected within the last two years. It is constructed of free-stone, & is one of the handsomest buildings belonging to the United States, and one of the best ornaments of our city. It is from the design of Mr. Latrobe, Surveyor of the public buildings, and possesses in the highest degree that chaste spirit of Graecian simplicity and character of permanence which distinguish his works. The access to the yard is by a doric colonnade, of eight columns, which leads to a magnificient arch, through which the carriages pass on to the parade. On each side of the covered part of the gate are quarters for a guard of 50 men and their officers. A collossal eagle is placed over the centre of the gate, sculptured in one block of free stone. It is independently of its pedestal 5 feet 6 inches high. The eagle is represented at the moment of preparation for flight. His right foot is elevated and rests on the shanks of an anchor. The attitude and action of this majestic bird are inimitably spirited, while at the same time its form and characteristic structure is scrupulously correct, and exhibits an exact observation of nature. It does Mr. Franzoni high honor. The eagle had been put into its situation the preceding day, and a flag staff set up behind it. The figure was covered from view by a large ensign, and remained so till the morning of this day. At ten, the officers of the Navy, and of the

12. (Continued)
Marine Corps, and the artificers of the yard assembled at the gate, attended by a large concourse of citizens. The guard was drawn out and under arms. The firing of the first guns of a federal salute gave the signal and the ensign being instantly hoisted displayed at once the Naval Eagle of America, while the band struck up the National tune of Yankee Doodle. The gate is we understand, to be further decorated by sculpture from the masterly chisels of Messrs. Franzoni and Andrei, two Italian gentlemen, who have for some time been engaged as sculptors in the public works here, and who having settled with their families among us, promise to introduce a taste for the fine arts of their classical works in the public buildings of the United States. (Nat. Intell.).

13. Johnson to Wharton, March 31, 1808; See also Note of Chapter IV.

14. Forde to Greenleaf, Marine Corps Archives.

15. Nat. Intell., September 21, 1811. Gunboat No. 1 "in a hurricane in South Carolina was driven nearly a mile into the woods." (Janson, Stranger in America, 210-211, but the date is indefinite).

16. Nat. Intell., June 27, July 6 and 11, 1808.

17. Nat. Intell., January 4, 1809.

18. Nat. Intell., March 1, 1809; See Wash. Star, March 21, 1925 for description of Inaugural Ball of President Washington in New York.

19. Nat. Intell; See also Margaret Bayard Smith, A Winter in Washington or Memoirs Seymour Family, II, 209-304; Century Mag., March, 1905; Hunt, First Forty Years, Washington Society, 60; Wash. Star, March 21, 1925.

20. Nat. Intell.

21. On December 2, 1807, the actual strength of the Marine Corps was 26 officers and 722 enlisted men, distributed as follows: Headquarters, 10 officers, 152 men; Boston, 2 officers, 49 men; New York, 2 officers, 46 men; Philadelphia, 2 officers, 28 men; Norfolk, 2 officers, 44 men; Baltimore, 1 officer, 22 men; New Orleans, 2 officers, 45 men; Constitution, 1 officer, 51 men; Chesapeake, 2 officers, 52 men; Wasp, 1 officer, 23 men; Hornet, 1 officer, 18 men; Revenge, 12 men; New York Flotilla, 95 men; Norfolk Flotilla, 85 men. The Secretary estimated in this month that it

21. (Continued)
would require 54 officers and 1,619 Marines to adequately care for Marine Corps duties. Included in the estimates were 200 watch coats, 35,000 flints, and $150.00 for "flour for hair powder." The statutory strength on this date was 41 officers and 1,044 men. (Amer. St. Pap., Nav. Aff., I, 170-175); On December 7, 1808, the Secretary of the Navy reported to Congress that the Marine Corps required 144 corporals and 102 privates in addition to its strength, to properly perform the duties assigned to it. Then on December 16, 1808, he informed Congress that there should be added to the Marine Corps strength, 2 captains, 9 First Lieutenants, 2 Second Lieutenants, 4 Sergeants, 191 Corporals and 659 Privates. (Amer. St. Pap., Nav. Aff., I, 185-186); In 1809 the actual strength of the Corps was 35 officers and 943 men. They were located as follows: Washington, 14 officers, 155 men; New Orleans, 3 officers, 160 men; New York, 1 officer, 33 men; Boston, 1 officer, 33 men; Philadelphia, 1 officer, 44 men; Norfolk, 1 officer, 39 men; Baltimore, (Gunboats at), 8 men; Charleston, S.C., (Gunboats at) 1 officer, 32 men; Constitution, 2 officers, 57 men; President, 2 officers, 57 men; United States, 1 officer, 57 men; Chesapeake, 2 officers, 49 men; Essex, 1 officer, 36 men; John Adams, 1 officer, 30 men; Wasp, 1 officer, 21 men; Hornet, 1 officer, 25 men; Argus, 18 men; Siren, 1 officer, 24 men; Viren, 14 men; Ferret, 14 men; Nautilus, 17 men; Enterprize, 15 men; and Revenge, 5 men; a total of 35 officers and 943 enlisted men. In December, 1811, the number of Marines, exclusive of commissioned officers, was 1,823. (Nav. Inst. Proc., XXXII, 1320).

22. Amer. St. Paper, Nav. Aff., I, 192.

23. Nat. Intell., March 8, 1809; An. of Congress, IX, 210, 240, 347, 388, 411, 415.

24. Amer. St. Paper, Nav. Aff., I, 192.

25. Nat. Intell., April 27, 1810.

26. Nat. Intell., July 27, 1910; Nav. Inst. Proc., XXXII, 1313; An. of Congress, XXI, Pt. 2, 1978-1981; Mr. Randolph said: "It was indeed facetiously urged in the select committee, as a reason why these men [Marines] should be retained, that they came to this House regularly on Sundays, to serve the Lord - to assist at the weekly pageant here performed." (Id.)

27. Nat. Intell., May 2, 1810; An. of Congress, XXI, 1978-1979.

28. Annals of Congress, XXI, 1981-1982.

29. Nat. Intell., July 27, 1810.

30. Nat. Intell.

31. Frequently Marine officers were detailed on missions of various sorts but owing to their confidential nature it is difficult to secure enough information from the archives to describe them. For instance on February 25, 1812, the Commandant informed the Secretary of the Navy that "agreeably to" his order First Lieutenant Samuel Miller had been directed "to prepare and report himself for the duty mentioned." Lieutenant Miller did report on this date. As gleaned from a letter of the Commandant to the Secretary of the Navy dated February 26, 1812, Miller proceeded "westward" on a mission after stopping at Philadelphia for some intermediate purpose. Then "New York" was substituted for "Philadelphia," Miller in the meantime taking a short furlough. On July 3, 1812, Lieut. Miller was directed by the Commandant to "proceed to the eastward and put into effect the object for which you have been detached," etc.; "During the administration of Mr. Madison, I was repeatedly employed to confidential service, both in Europe and at home." (Miller to President, December 30, 1836).

32. Wharton to Wainwright, October 31, 1810.

33. "You are to receive the despatches with which the Honbl., the Secretary of State will intrust you and will immediately proceed to New York and take passage on board the Hornet, Capt. Hunt for France. Capt. Hunt is instructed to land you at the Port of Havre, whence you are to proceed to Paris and deliver your despatches. Capt. Hunt having positive orders to sail on his return home by the 1st of October, you will take care to be at Havre at furthest by the last of September, where he will receive you - in this you are not to fail and you will on your arrival at Paris apprize our minister of these orders from which you are not at liberty to depart." (Hamilton to Miller, July 18, 1810; Navy Let. Bk., Mar. Off., I, 96); "The U.S. Brig Hornet which has lately sent to Europe with messengers to our ministers in France and England, has returned, having had a stormy passage, during which they were compelled to throw overboard several of her guns. Lieutenants Miller and Spence, who were sent out as messengers, have arrived in" Washington. (Nat. Intell., November 13, 1810).

34. Nat. Intell., April 4, 1810.

35. On December 6, 1809 Secretary of the Navy Paul Hamilton wrote Fenwick: "You will receive from the Secretary of State his despatches for our minister at Paris - and having received them you will proceed to New York, take passage in the ship John Adams." (Navy Let. Bk., Mar. Off., I, 87).

36. Wharton to Parker, November 3, 1810; Wharton to Sec. Navy, November 1, 1810; See Navy Let. Bk., Mar. Off., I, 107; On October 31, 1800 Secretary of the Navy Paul Hamilton wrote to Col. Wharton "A messenger to carry despatches to Europe is required and I am disposed to send a Lieut. of Marines. Could Lieut. Grayson be spared?".

37. Muster Rolls, February, 1812; Nat. Intell., July 14, 1812; Nat. Intell., July 16, 1812.

38. Commdt. to Lt. Brooks, May 29, 1811; On June 5, 1810 Secretary of the Navy wrote to Col. Wharton as follows: It has been determined to erect at the Navy Yard at New York, barracks for the accommodation of 150 to 200 men, and at Boston Barracks for the accommodation of 100 to 150 men. For the purpose of effecting these important objects in a manner best suited to the purpose, for which they are intended, and upon the most economical terms, I have to direct, that you proceed to these places for the purpose of making every requisite arrangement as to the Contracts for completing them, the sites on which to erect them and the design of the buildings. With respect to the sites you will consult with the commanding Naval Officers. Any bricks or other materials in either of these Yards that may not be wanted for naval purposes may be used in the erection of these barracks. You will not expend for both these Barracks a Sum exceeding $8000. It is indeed hoped that with your good management & well known economy, you will be able to complete them for a less Sum. I give you these orders now, that you may have time to consult with practical men as to the design of these buildings - about the 1st of the ensuing month, you will proceed hence to execute these instructions. (Navy Let. Bk., Mar. Off., I, 93).

39. In a letter to Captain James Thompson, commanding the Marines at Boston, dated October 14, 1810, the Commandant gave the Captain some detailed instructions relative to the building of the barracks, covering very thoroughly the construction of the roof, glazing, inside work, window frames, basement, plastering, etc., and stated that "at New York I have directed a second story to be put to the building there. I do not wish,

39. (Continued)
as those at Boston were undertaken at the same time, that they should be inferior, you must therefore have the story added to both wings." The Commandant in this letter also gave directions as to draining the ground around the barracks and remarked that "during the winter, I will detach the carpenters for your command." The Commandant evidently appreciated the willingness with which the Marines worked on their barracks, for on November 15, 1810, in a letter to Captain Thompson, at Boston, he remarked that "your men are deserving of much credit in giving so much aid by labor. The comforts of their new quarters will, I trust, in some way compensate them for their conduct." And again in a letter dated December 19, 1810, he stated, "I am much gratified in your report on the state of the buildings--their progress has been beyond my expectation. I had no idea of their being in such a forward way for the reception of the guard." In a letter to First Lieut. John Brooks, then commanding at Boston, dated December 31, 1810, the Commandant directed that he "must keep the mechanics of the guard--I mean carpenters employed during the winter in making doors, sashes, etc., for the buildings, or any other things which will be necessary for their completion." On February 25, 1811, the Commandant again wrote Lieutenant Brooks, that inasmuch as the men had "no extraordinary duty to perform, you must have their services fully in every way; therefore, that you can to complete the barracks and to prepare that work which they cannot undertake, which I presume must be plastering and glazing only." That the Marines accomplished a considerable amount of work at little expense to the Government in their "barracks building program" is evidenced by a letter from the Commandant to Lieutenant Brooks, in which he stated that "the extent to which you carry the $500 will be to me very pleasing as I assure the expenditure has been very considerable and far beyond my ideas intended for your station--so much so that I have delayed the recommendation for building barracks either at Philadelphia or Norfolk, that I might certainly know the sums necessary for York and Boston." In this letter the Commandant showed a detailed knowledge of the Boston post by the minute instructions he gave for the construction of a parade ground. On October 13, 1810, Captain Thompson reported to the Commandant that the walls were up and ready for the roof. According to a letter from the Commandant to Lieut. Brooks, May 29, 1811, the first Marine Barracks built were those at the Navy Yard, Washington. After the barracks at the Washington Navy Yard barracks were built at New York and next at Boston; then barracks were built at Philadelphia and Norfolk.

39. (Continued)
The Commandant carried on a correspondence with Captain James Thompson, commanding at Boston, regarding the barracks being built there writing on November 15, 25, December 19 and 31, 1810; On February 25, 1811 the Commandant wrote Lieutenant Brooks, then commanding at Boston, that he was glad to hear that he was in the barracks.

40. Comdt. to Lt. Brooks, May 29, 1811.

41. In the fall of 1812 the barracks at New Orleans were partially destroyed by a devastating storm and while it would have been desirable to build new barracks the only authority granted was to repair the old building. (Wharton to Carmick, October 1, 1812).

42. Nat. Intell.

43. Nat. Intell., January 2, 1812.

44. D.A.R. Mag., February, 1924, 78, which also publishes a likeness of Lieut. Massey.

45. First Lieutenant John R. Fenwick, who had been appointed Adjutant on January 1, 1804, was relieved by First Lieutenant Rankin, the Quartermaster, who, in addition to his duties as Quartermaster, acted as Adjutant from June 12, 1805 until September 1, 1805. First Lieutenant Michael Reynolds was appointed Adjutant on September 2, 1805 but resigned the appointment on May 31, 1806, being succeeded by First Lieutenant John R. Fenwick, who was reappointed to the office on July 1, 1806. First Lieutenant John Johnson was appointed Adjutant on January 1, 1809 as the relief of Lieutenant Fenwick and served in the office until he was relieved by First Lieutenant Archibald Henderson, who served until April 30, 1809. First Lieutenant Samuel Miller then became Adjutant being appointed on May 15, 1809.

46. First Lieutenant Robert Rankin, who had been appointed Quartermaster on January 1, 1804, was succeeded by First Lieutenant Thomas W. Hooper, who was appointed on November 10, 1806. First Lieutenant John Williams became the next Quartermaster, being appointed March 1, 1807, and served until relieved by First Lieutenant Joseph Woodson, who was appointed on March 11, 1811. The next regular Quartermaster was First Lieutenant Samuel Bacon who assumed office on September 1, 1813. However, for a short period prior to this date Lieutenant Crabb, acted as Quartermaster in addition to his duties as Paymaster.

47. First Lieutenant James Thompson, who had been appointed Paymaster on April 20, 1799, served in the office until about December 16, 1806. First Lieutenant Robert Greenleaf was then appointed Paymaster by the Commandant on January 1, 1807, as the successor of First Lieutenant James Thompson. During a period of sickness of Lieutenant Greenleaf, the Commandant, appointed First Lieutenant John Crabb as Acting Paymaster on December 16, 1809. On the return of Lieutenant Greenleaf to duty as Paymaster on February 14, 1810, Lieutenant Crabb was appointed "Assistant Paymaster," and acted as such until March 11, 1811, when he received the appointment as Paymaster. Prior to the Act of March 16, 1802, the Lieutenant-Colonel Commandant received $75.00 per month as pay and six rations per day. After the approval of that Act he continued to receive these emoluments but in 1807 a doubt rose as to whether the above emoluments were legal or $60.00 a month pay and five rations a day were not the proper figures. The Accountant of the Navy Department on February 7, 1807 wrote to Gabriel Duvall expressing this doubt. (Navy Let. Bk., Miscl. and Captains' Letters, No. 17); An order of the Secretary of the Navy dated June 18, 1811, stated that the rule that the Adjutant should "examine, enter and certify, the pay rolls, you will consider as hereby expunged. The Paymaster alone is responsible for all monies placed in his hands," and the Adjutant need only certify that "the men paid are actually mustered." Then on May 28, 1812, the Secretary of the Navy ordered that "the Adjutant of the Marine Corps will certify that the men on the pay rolls of the Paymaster, correspond with the men on the records of his office, or his musters." In October, 1810, the Secretary of the Navy ordered an officer about to proceed to New Orleans, in advance of $150.00. On June 12, 1812, the Secretary of the Navy directed "an advance of three months' pay be the rule and not exceeded at any time." Advances to officers leaving Headquarters "for service."

48. Owing to incomplete returns, missing muster rolls, etc., the records during the period shortly after the organization of the Marine Corps in 1798 do not show all the Noncommissioned Staff Officers. Sergeant Major Alexander Forest was appointed January 1, 1803. Archibald Summers, who enlisted June 3, 1799 was promoted Sergeant Major June 1, 1801, and discharged June 1, 1802. David Hutchins was made Quartermaster Sergeant June 1, 1803 and was carried on the Headquarters muster rolls for August, 1804 as such, and again in December, 1804. He was discharged November 27, 1805 as Quartermaster Sergeant. Quartermaster Sergeant James McKim was promoted to that grade on December 3, 1805, and served until March 24, 1814.

49. Early in August, 1812 a public dinner was given to Captain John Cassin, U.S. Navy in Washington. He was leaving Washington to assume command of the Gosport Navy Yard. Many toasts were drunk as the Marine Band played. Lieutenant Colonel Commandant Franklin Wharton, proposed the toast "The City of Washington." After Lt. Col. Wharton had retired, the following toast was drunk to him, "Lieutenant Colonel Wharton - a good citizen will always be a good soldier." (Nat. Intell., August 8, 1812).

50. On January 14, 1807, at Washington an elegant dinner was given to Captain Meriwether Lewis by the citizens of Washington. Robert Brent, who presided, was "supported by Captain Tingey and Colonel Wharton, as Vice Presidents." (Nat. Intell., January 16, 1807).

51. A meeting of citizens at Davis' Hotel, Washington, chose twelve Managers for the "City Assemblies" and among that member was Lieut. Col. Commandant Franklin Wharton. (Nat. Intell., November 27, 1810).

52. Actuated by these motives of morality and economy, subscription papers for a Washington library were circulated through the city of Washington and the adjacent country by a committee that included Robert Brent, Wm. Cranch, John Law, Lieut. Col. Commandant Franklin Wharton of the Marines, and about two hundred subscriptions received. (Nat. Intell., March 5, 1811; Bryan, Hist. Nat. Cap., I, 520).

53. See also Wharton to John Hall, April 24, 1809.

54. On August 27, 1810, Secretary of the Navy Paul Hamilton, directed Capt. John R. Fenwick, commanding at the Marine Barracks of Washington, to station at Baltimore a guard of Marines to consist of 1 sergeant, 1 corporal and 5 privates. (Navy Let. Bk., Mar. Off., I, 101).

55. Wharton to Smith, November 25, 1812, for enlistment of minors, See Perkins, Hist. Sketches of the War, 146-148; discharge by substitute (Muster Roll, Marine Barracks, New York, March, 1813; Let. January 20, 1815); for advances to recruits, See Letters, February 19, 1813, February 15, 1813, February 21, 1815; "As the recruiting for the Marine Corps has been frustrated by the greater inducements held out to the Army," etc. (Navy Let. Bk., Mar. Off., I, 197, Secretary of the Navy to Wharton, March 14, 1814).

56. Wharton to Carmick, August 31, 1812.

57. Wharton to John Hall, November 21, 1812; See also Wharton to John Hall, February 6, 1814.

58. In an order dated September 6, 1808, the Commandant stated that "Headquarters of the Marine Corps at Washington considered as the school where young officers and recruits are to be instructed in the various duties which they may be called upon to perform, it is expected that in future the Commanding or Senior officer in Barracks, will order such Parades as he may think necessary to insure the same, exclusive of these already ordered; and that he will require the attendance of such officers on them, as he may think proper." An order issued on September 19th, 1807, by Captain Daniel Carmick, commanding at Headquarters at the time, prescribed "That the young officers may be made familiar with that part of their duty connected with the marchings, wheelings, forming and reducings of divisions, and such simple maneuvers. As the number of men will admit of, it is ordered that the daily men for parade be under arms three quarters of an hour every morning before Roll Call, when the young officer will repair to be instructed in such maneuvers as the adjutant may think proper to perform. The Commanding Officer recommends to them to lose no time in perfecting themselves in the manual exercise, as it is uncertain how soon they may be ordered on command."

59. Under dated of August 14, 1811, the Commandant issued the following order: "to prevent the great injury often done to the musket by permitting the Privates to take to pieces and clean their own arms. It is hereby ordered that in future, no private will be allowed to take apart his musket, but in presence of a non-commissioned officer of his squad, who, is made answerable for all injuries occasioned by a neglect of the above duty."

60. An Act of Congress approved February 26, 1811; provided for "navy hospitals," among other things it was provided that "all fines imposed on navy officers, seamen and Marines, shall be paid to the commissioners of navy hospitals;" that "the commissioners are required at once of the establishments to provide a permanent asylum for disabled and decrepit navy officers, seamen and Marines;" and "that when any navy officer, seamen, or Marine, shall be admitted into a navy hospital, that the institution shall be allowed one ration per day during his continuance therein, to be deducted from the account of the United States x x x and in like manner when any officer, seamen or Marine, entitled to a pension, shall be admitted into a navy hospital, such pension during his continuance therein shall be paid to the commissioners of the navy hospitals, and deducted from the account of such pensioner."

61. John Harrison, Surgeon's Mate attending Marine Barracks on February 2, 1812, requested the Commandant "for the better accomodation of the sick under your command I would be pleased to recommend a Matron to be appointed to cook and wash for those in hospital." The Secretary of the Navy authorized Wharton "to employ a Matron and a steward at his discretion."

62. Navy Let. Bk., Mar. Off., I, 124-125.

63. Navy and Marine Corps Archives.

64. Secretary of the Navy to Wharton, October 5, 1812; Wharton to Kelly, October 5, 1812; Marine Corps Archives.

65. In this connection see Act of March 16, 1802 that allowed one additional ration to every officer keeping a servant not a soldier of the line; See also Act of July 6, 1812, Regulations, War Department, 1812 allowed Colonels, 3 waiters; Lieutenant-Colonels, 2; Major, 2; Captains and Lieutenants, 1, and also provided regulations for rations of waiters. Act of March 30, 1814 allowed a Colonel, 2 waiters; Lieutenant Colonel, 1; officers of each company, 3; staff officer, 1; officer commanding separate post, 1. Also that no soldier to be employed as servant.

66. General Fenwick was born in Charleston, South Carolina, and from a note contained in Major Garden's "Notices of Incidents," it appears that he was an infant at the time of his evacuation of Charleston during the Revolutionary War. His life was preserved at this critical juncture in the history of his country by a female relative. He was early in life distinguished for his literary acquirements, having received his education in England, where the greatest attention was paid for his studies. Fired with a spirit of patriotism so common in the men of his day, on the 10th of November, 1799, he entered the service of his country as Lieutenant of Marines, which post he held with great credit and honor until the year 1810, when he was appointed Lieutenant Colonel of Light Artillery. On the 18th of March, 1813, he was breveted as Colonel for his "gallant conduct on the Niagara frontier." At the memorable battle on Queenstown Heights, in Canada, in the year 1812, this distinguished soldier lost an eye, and was otherwise horribly wounded. So great was the injury sustained by him on that occasion that great fears were for a while entertained of his recovery. In the reduction and reorganization of the Army in 1822 he was assigned to the command of the 4th Regiment of Artillery as Colonel, then stationed at Pensacola, Florida. On the 18th of March, 1823, he

66. (Continued)
was breveted as Brigadier General. He died the 19th of March, 1842 at Marseilles, France, whither he had gone for the improvement of his health. On his way from Paris to that place he took a severe cold, which induced apoplexy. He now "sleeps the sleep of the dead" in a foreign country, far removed from the land of his birth, and scenes of his noble daring and manly exploits; but his name, intimately interwoven with the glory and history of his country, shall endure as long as the torch of liberty remains unquenched, and men continue to revere and hallow the name of the brave. (Nat. Intell., April 29, 1842); "Your letter of the 27th inst., has been received and for the friendly and respectful observations which it contains as relating to me, I tender you my sincere thanks. In personal regard and estimation I feel a reciprocation with you. Your determination to resign your Commission in the Marine Corps is a cause of regret to me; and what is more important a consideration, it is contrary to the wishes of the President of the United States. The decided tone of your letter renders it unnecessary for me to repeat what I said to you in our late conversation; yet, sir, I will remark that appreciating as I do your honorable sentiment and feeling, on a calm and earnest review of every circumstance, I cannot perceive that you have sufficient cause for the determination you have made to resign. In making this remark, I trust that my excuse will be found in that candor which you have been so just as to recognize. Whatever may be your future pursuits, I beg you to believe that they will not be indifferent to me. The first I am sure will be honorable; and the latter I hope and sincerely wish may conduce to your happiness and fame." (Secretary of the Navy Hamilton to Fenwick, March 29, 1811; Navy Let. Bk., Mar. Off., I, 115); The resignation of Captain John R. Fenwick was accepted with extreme regret by Secretary of the Navy Paul Hamilton on April 1, 1811. Captain Fenwick resigned entered the Army, in which he rose to General rank and served with great distinction and was wounded during the War of 1812.

67. Navy Let. Bk., Mar. Off., I, 102.

68. Nat. Intell., February 11, 1812.

69. Navy Let. Bk., Mar. Off., I, 144; Paul Hamilton to Wharton.

70. Nat. Intell., April 21, 1812.

71. Nat. Intell., February 6, 1807.

72. Order of Secretary of the Navy, June 6, 1812; Navy Let. Bk., Mar. Off., I, 152.

73. Marine Corps Archives.

74. Greenleaf to Carmick, October 15, 1811; Nat. Intell., September 14, 1811.

75. Marine Corps Order Book; Bolton, Private Soldier under Washington, 174-176, describes the punishments inflicted during the Revolution as follows: "a soldier marching from the guard-house to the gallows with a halter about his neck, and from there running the gauntlet through the brigade. Usually the brigade was drawn up in two lines to form a narrow lane (sometimes half a mile in length), through which the culprit had to pass to receive the lashing from switches held by the men. If he was unpopular he fared ill; if he was liked by his comrades and was fleet of foot he suffered but little. To make the gauntlet a serious penalty a soldier was ordered to point his bayonet at the guilty man's breast and back slowly down between the lines so that progress could not be too rapid for adequate punishment. This ingenious device served to lay the victim on his bed for days. At Ticonderoga a band of mutinous sailors ran a species of maritime gauntlet;they were sentenced to receive seventy-eight lashes each, 'the criminals to be whip'd from vessel to vessel receiving Part of their Punishment on Board of each.'"

76. First Lieutenant John R. Fenwick was relieved as Adjutant January 1, 1809 and in turn was succeeded by First Lieutenant Archibald Henderson exactly one month later. Lieutenant Henderson gave way to First Lieutenant Samuel Miller, who served as Adjutant for many years. First Lieutenant John Williams relieved First Lieutenant Thomas W. Hooper as Quartermaster on March 1, 1807. Second Lieutenant Joseph Woodson served from March 11, 1811 until relieved by First Lieutenant Samuel Bacon on September 1, 1813. First Lieutenant Robert Greenleaf served as Paymaster from January 1, 1807 (relieving Lieutenant Thompson) to March 11, 1811 when he was succeeded by First Lieutenant John Crabb, who was relieved by Second Lieutenant Robert M. Desha on April 30, 1817.

77. The following order was issued by the Commandant on June 9, 1809: "In future cocked hats will be worn in lieu of the round, by officers for the summer establishment and a laced Diamond, on blue ground - instead of the Foul Anchor, will be placed on the skirts of their uniform coats: and it is directed

77. (Continued)
that from and after the 10th instant the troops appear (when on duty) agreeable to the summer establishment, until further orders."
The estimates computed in December, 1807 included $150.00 for "flour for hairpowder."
The following order was issued by Secretary of the Navy Paul Hamilton.
On April 19, 1810 to collect and present to view the different orders for the uniform of the Corps, the following by command of the Secretary of the Navy, in repealing all others, must be considered as fully established and strictly attended to. The following dress will be the uniform of the Marine Corps:
Officers - Navy blue coat, buttons across the breast, with two rows of Navy buttons, eight on each side, the button-holes laced and brought to a point on the center thus three buttons on the sleeves laced in the same manner; the pockets with three buttons placed and with lace similar to the sleeves; the collar of scarlet, with two buttons on each side laced; laced cuffs scarlet, the skirts turned up with scarlet and two laced diamonds on blue ground on each thus the lappels of the coat lined with scarlet and three button-holes laced on each side, this however not to be seen when on duty in winter. Vest and pantaloons white; cocked hats or chapeau-bras with gold langloop and navy button under the cockade, the cockade of leather thus described the hat to be worn over the right eye with gold tassels from the sides. Scarlet plumes; the hair queued and powdered. The officers when in full uniform are to wear a scarlet sash round the waist outside the coat and over the belt tied on the left side and over the left thigh. Black boots to the knee and black silk tassels. Black leather stock when on duty.
The Officers Grades are to be designated in the following manner:
A Colonel, two gold epauletts, one on each shoulder.
A Major, two gold epauletts one on each shoulder.
A Captain, a gold epaulett on the right shoulder and a gold counter strap.
A First Lieut. A gold epaulett on the right shoulder.
A Second Lieut. A gold epaulett on the left shoulder.
The Staff to wear a gold epaulett and counter strap embroidered on blue cloth. Side Arms - Yellow mounted sabres with gilt scabbords and white cross belts with gilt plates. The uniforms of Marines to be a coatee single breasted, one row of buttons, yellow worsted binding on each side, the extreme ends of which represent a half diamond thus white cloth pantaloons with black cloth gaiters to the knee. Linen overalls in summer, high crowned caps, without a brim and a

77. (Continued)
plume of red plush on its front with a brass eagle and plate. Hatband of yellow cord with a tassel of the same color. Sergeants to wear leather cockades on the left side of the hat with scarlet plumes.
On September 24, 1812 Lieutenant-Colonel Commandant Franklin Wharton wrote to Navy Agent George Harrison at Philadelphia, stating he was sorry to hear Mr. Harrison "speak of $8.75 pair for blankets," and that "a little patience" would bring them lower. (Marine Corps Archives).

78.

ACT	Pay and Subsistence	Clothing & Mil. Stores	Q.M.Dept. & Contingent, etc.	Total
Jan. 7, 1807	78,678.30	14,920.00	9,295.00	102,893.30
Feb.10, 1808	160,131.90	39,587.80	16,035.00	215,754.70
Mar. 3, 1809	135,647.70	34,287.80	16,125.00	186,060.50
Mar. 2, 1810	140,121.40	39,793.45	17,000.00	196,914.85
Feb. 7, 1811	138,256.90	39,297.15	18,000.00	195,554.05
Feb.24, 1812	154,346.80	51,059.10	23,500.00	228,905.90

79. Antoine Duplessis was reappointed Fife Major on May 26, 1807 and served until his death, May 20, 1809, when Francisco Pulizzi was reappointed dating from June 1st. He served until his death, June 8, 1812, and his son, Venerando Pulizzi succeeded him. Drum Major Ashworth was Leader of the Band during this entire period. A due regard for the Sabbath Day was insisted upon by Lieutenant-Colonel Commandant Wharton on December 17, 1810, when he directed that the Marine Band should not play on Sundays except for military purposes. The Marines also were great church-goers in those days. Back across the river bridge, in the capital, on G Street, near the Navy Yard, stands Christ Church. Built in 1809, this sturdy edifice is still in churchly use. In its earliest days it was attended by the aristocracy of the neighborhood and by officers and men of the Marines, so that it became known as "The Marine Corps Church." Each Sunday the Sea Soldiers marched from their barracks to service, and lads of the Corps composed the choir. (Philadelphia Public Ledger, January 14, 1923).

INDEX for CHAPTER XVIII
Volume I

INDIAN FIGHTS

1807-1813

Material and Sources
of
Chapter XIX, Volume I,

History of the United States Marine Corps

By

Major Edwin N. McClellan, U. S. Marines
Officer-in-Charge
Historical Section.

First Edition, August 4, 1925
(Revised, June 30, 1931)

FORENOTE

This compilation is not the final manuscript of this Chapter but represents only material and sources upon which it will be based. If details concerning the participation of the Navy and Army in any operation or incident described herein do not appear, such omission occurs only because it is impracticable in a histroy of this character to set forth more than the work of the Marines themselves. To do more than this would extend the history beyond a practical scope and size. In many of the operations described, the Navy or the Army, or both, have been present in greater strength than the Marines, and full credit is here given for their splendid achievements.

The following form of citation is suggested if it is desired to cite, either in published works, or manuscript, any information contained herein:-

(McClellan, Hist., U.S.M.C., 1st ed.,
1st rev., I, Ch. 19, p--)

CHAPTER XIX.

INDIAN FIGHTS.
1807-1813.

Early in 1811, President Madison directed that the Marines should establish a post at Cumberland Island off the southeast coast of Georgia. Captain John Williams was selected to command it. On April 22nd, Secretary of the Navy Paul Hamilton sent complete instructions for Captain Williams to Captain Greenleaf, commanding the Washington Barracks. Captain Williams was to take such a position on Cumberland Island as would permit him with facility to unite with the flotilla for the protection of the rights and neutrality of the United States.[1] The Secretary further directed: "If required by the officer commanding a detachment of the Army * * * on the St. Mary's Station to unite his forces with him in any actual service, Captain Williams will do so, and while acting with the detachment of the Army, he is to obey the orders of his superior in grade and date of commission of the officers of the Army. Cumberland Island is to be his station."[1] Captain Williams took with him two 6-pounders, to be placed so as to secure his position and annoy "any enemy entering the harbor and other waters in the vicinity of his station."[1]

Two days later (April 24) Captain Williams was directed to march a detachment of Marines, made up of Second Lieut.

Alexander Sevier, Sergeant Henry B. Austin, two other sergeants, three corporals, a fifer, a drummer, and 39 privates on board the U.S. Schooner Enterprise and proceed to Cumberland Island.[2] The Enterprise carried a Sergeant's guard of Marines, under Sergeant William H. E. O'Brien, who died on November 29, 1811.[3] Captain Williams arrived at Cumberland Island in May.[4] "The Spaniards were doubtless alarmed at the first appearance of the troops," wrote the Commandant to Captain Williams on June 26, 1811, but "I suppose" they "are now reconciled."

This station on Cumberland Island and the post under Major Carmick at New Orleans were more or less permanent barracks established primarily for naval purposes and they supplied Marines to the gunboats and also their necessary clothing, equipment, etc. It was an independent Marine Corps post and had no connection with the Army, despite the orders Captain Williams had to cooperate with it. Lieutenant-Colonel Thomas A. Smith, of the Army, commanded the military post at Point Peter, Ga.,[5] and made every effort to assist Captain Williams. "I do not see the necessity of borrowing anything from Colonel Smith, who has, you say, politely tendered his services to you," wrote Lieutenant-Colonel Wharton to Captain Williams on July 13, 1811, "having Mr. Harris on the spot acting as Navy Agent, he will

I presume on requisition cause to be delivered lead or anything else, which may be wanted for your command."

Thus from the beginning, the Marines showed an inclination to mind their own business and to keep out of the incidents that promised to later develop into a muddle.

An epidemic of a virulent disease attacked Captain Williams' detachment in the summer of 1811 and about seven men died.[6]

On August 20, 1811, Colonel Wharton allotted four or five hundred dollars to Captain Williams for the purpose of building "huts" for the men during the winter season.[7] The enlisted strength of Williams' command remained at 46 from August to December, 1811.[8]

In the meantime "armed diplomacy" was bringing about a state of affairs in CaptainWilliams' vicinity that later placed him in the ambush which cost him his life. Whether General George Mathews the American Commissioner acted with the authority or approval of the State Department or not, he worked for the acquisition of East Florida.[9] Failing in persuading the Spanish to peacefully cede that area to the United States, events were so nursed as to bring East Florida temporarily to the United States. The written instructions issued to General Mathews called for the Army and Navy commanders to assist him.[10]

The immediate excuse for the occupation of Spanish East Florida by the United States was the impending war with Great Britain.[11]

Seven months before the invasion of Florida actually occurred, General Mathews' revolutionary designs were in progress. On June 29, 1811, he wrote Secretary of State Monroe that it was rumored that a regiment of Africans from Jamaica was expected to attack Florida, and later we find that Mathews' successor exploited the "Black Peril" as a reason for remaining in East Florida.[12] On August 3, 1811, General Mathews wrote Secretary Monroe that two hundred stands of arms and fifty horsemen's swords should be sent to the Army Commanding Officer, subject to his order and that these would be sufficient to arm the revolutionists.[13] On March 11, 1812, General Mathews ordered Commodore Campbell, who commanded the U. S. Naval Forces in that vicinity to furnish fifty muskets and bayonets, fifty pistols and an equal number of swords as the affairs that they had discussed were then "ripe for execution."[14]

On March 1, 1812, Colonel Wharton wrote Captain John Williams at Cumberland Island that in a day or so he would order him to relieve Captain Carmick at New Orleans; that First Lieutenant Ichabod B. Crane would go down to relieve him; that he must grant Second Lieutenant Alexander Sevier

a furlough; and that no relief would be sent for that officer. However, the wishes of General Wilkinson to retain Captain Carmick at New Orleans and the stirring events of March 17, 1812, at Fernandina, prevented this transfer, the Commandant writing to both Major Carmick and Captain Williams on March 26th of this decision.[15]

A large body of Americans from Georgia and Florida organized an independent provisional government in East Florida (Spanish Territory) in March, 1812, and on the 17th these Americans, called "Patriots," covered by the Naval forces of the United States,[16] occupied Fernandina on the northwest point of Amelia Island, East Florida. Fernandina was just across the St. Mary's River from Point Peter, Ga., where Lieutenant Colonel Thomas A. Smith of the Army commanded, and only a few miles from the camp of the Marines commanded by Captain Williams on Cumberland Island.[17]

This event and the events that followed constituted what had been termed the "Patriot War." The Patriot Flag was raised and to all intents and purposes an independent government was organized.

The part played by the Navy in these earlier incidents is described by Commodore Campbell in his report to the Secretary of the Navy, dated at St. Mary's on March 21, 1812, reading as follows:

"Agreeably to General Mathews' requisition of the 15th the boats proceeded on the morning of the 17th instant, took their station near the town of Fernandina, in a quiet and friendly manner, the commander of those gun-boats (Nos. 10. 62 and 63) having orders not to fire a shot unless first fired upon, and previous to the approach of the Patriots I gave positive orders not to fire a shot on any pretext whatever. The measure had the desired effect of preventing bloodshed, which inevitably would have been the case, with the loss of the town."[18] Marines were on these gunboats. The Vixen was also present, carrying ten Marines, under command of Sergeant Samuel S. Sayles.[19]

General Mathews crossed the river with regulars of the Army under Lieutenant Colonel Thomas A. Smith and Captain Williams' Marines, on March 18, 1812, and took possession of Amelia Island, including Fernandina, subject to the President's approval.[20] The "Patriot" flag came down and the Stars and Stripes went up.[21]

Lieutenant Colonel Smith proceeded to St. John's in March, 1812, leaving Captain Williams and his Marines at Fernandina with instructions to keep communications open between Fernandina and Smith's Headquarters, wherever it might be. Colonel Smith occupied Picolata[22] on April 7th. On April 12 Colonel Smith took over command of Moosa Old Fort, near St. Augustine, from the Patriots.[23]

The events transpiring in East Florida were not to the liking of Secretary of the Navy Paul Hamilton, and on April 21, 1812, he directed that Captain Williams be ordered to withdraw his Marines from Amelia Island and "resume his former station at Cumberland Island."[24] Captain Williams received this order but could not obey it in view of his receiving contradictory orders from Governor David B. Mitchell, who had relieved Governor Mathews, on April 4, 1812. The new Governor, in a letter dated May 16, 1812, to Secretary of State Monroe, explained that if he had permitted Captain Williams' Marines to obey the order and withdraw to Cumberland Island, it would have compelled him "to draw assistance and relief from the militia of Georgia." These contradictory orders placed CaptainWilliams in an awkward position, which he referred to in a letter to First Lieutenant Samuel Miller on May 28, 1812. "I thank you for your congratulations, but I do assure you my worthy fellow that I never have been placed in so disagreeable a situation in my life," wrote Captain Williams. "I am ordered by Colonel Wharton to leave this place immediately and assume my station on Cumberland Island, and I am ordered by Governor Mitchell, who is now the Commissioner on the part of the United States, to remain where I am, for if I evacuate this post all supplies would be immediately cut off from Colonel Smith of the U.S.R.R., who is within three miles of St.

Augustine."[35]

Like every other officer who receives contradictory orders and having obeyed and protested the latest received, Captain Williams reported his action to the proper officers. Having obeyed the orders of Governor Mitchell, he was quite relieved to receive a letter dated June 8th, from his Commandant, who informed him that he knew "of nothing which has been deemed improper by the Department of the Navy in your conduct. You have been placed in a situation several times admitting of doubt on your part how to act, and of course attended with embarassment."[26] This letter revoked the orders to return to Cumberland Island. At this time Captain Williams had sixty Marines in his Company. On this same date Secretary of the Navy Paul Hamilton directed Colonel Wharton to "instruct Captain Williams to attend to the requisitions of Governor Mitchell for the public service."[27]

About the middle of May, 1812, Governor Mitchell "procured a gunboat from Commodore Campbell, with one hundred rounds of ammunition for six-pounders and had the two brass pieces at Point Petre with their carriages put on board for the purpose of being conveyed" to Lieutenant-Colonel Smith, "but such has been the delay occasioned by negligence and head winds, that the boat has not yet left

Amelia for St. John's. My object in sending you these Guns, is, to enable you to maintain your ground, in order to watch the Spaniards, as well as to convince them that they do not possess the power to drive you in case they should be disposed to make another tryal."[28]

In June, Colonel Smith with his force was located at Fort Moosa, two miles from St. Augustine, and CaptainWilliams with his Marines were at Fernandina. On May 16, 1812 a Spanish armed schooner attacked Fort Moosa and the forces fell back to Pass Navarro or Four Mile Creek where Colonel Smith and his regulars remained while the Patriots retired to the St. John's River, and where a camp was established which was later named "Camp New Hope." The Patriot camp was probably at the Cow Ford (now Jacksonville).[29] About this time the Seminole Indians, headed by Chief Bowlegs, were rebuffed by the Americans when they offered their services and accordingly went over to the Spaniards.

The Marines, under Captain Williams, were assigned the important duty of keeping open the communication between Colonel Smith at Four Mile Creek and the depot at Davis' Creek called Fort Stallings.[30]

The Navy transported troops of the Army during these operations. Lieutenant-Colonel Smith wrote Captain John Tate on June 25, 1812 from his "Camp before St. Augustine" that "three gunboats and one of our Revenue Cutters arrived

at the Cowford yesterday at 12 o'clock with 175 men."[31]

The Marine Guards serving on the gunboats also participated in these operations. On July 1, 1812 Governor Mitchell wrote Lieutenant-Colonel Smith that the recruits from Savannah were at Amelia "and with the Marines from the Gunboats make Captain Fielder Ridgeway's command at least ninety men."[32]

On July 6 Lieutenant Colonel Smith wrote to Governor Mitchell from his "Camp before St. Augustine" suggesting "the propriety of ordering Captain Williams' detachment" to join him, if they could be spared from Amelia.[33]

Many times have Marines been placed in situations where their orders called for them "not to shoot," and Captain Williams was in just such a situation, for in a letter dated September 6th, from the "camp before St. Augustine" he asked Lieut. Samuel Miller, the Adjutant: "I wish you, if you can, would find out the reason of the U.S. Troops being kept in this province without the liberty of firing a gun unless we are fired upon. Our situation is an unpleasant one as well as a very unhealthful one." In this letter Captain Williams referred to a young lady, asking Lieutenant Miller to inform her that he would "return as soon as the Florida War is over." Five days later he was wounded and on the 29th was dead.[34]

The duty assigned to the Marines - of keeping communications open, and of escorting convoys of supply wagons, between the camps - proved to be the most hazardous of any service in Florida. A company of Indians and Negroes, under a free Black named Prince, formed an ambuscade in Twelve Mile Swamp, about twelve miles from St. John's, for the purpose of destroying a convoy of wagons escorted by a force of Marines and Milledgeville volunteers (under Captain Fort) commanded by Captain Williams. The convoy and escort entered the swamp about dusk on the evening of September 12, 1812. A deadly fire was poured into them, being directed first upon the horses. The horses being killed the wagons blocked the trails and the Americans were forced to stand and fight against heavy odds - being outnumbered four to one and the enemy fighting from ambush, Captain Williams was wounded at the first fire, but continued to command his men until, being wounded in eight different places, he gave way to Captain Fort, who later was also wounded. When the enemy advanced with tomahawks, the Marines charged and the enemy retired giving the Americans an opportunity to withdraw from the ambuscade.

Retaining several of his men to guard the wounded, Captain Williams sent the remainder to the Block House on Davis Creek for reinforcements. From there a detachment was sent out the next morning and found Captain Williams, his right

leg broken, his right hand shot through with three balls, his left arm broken, his left leg shot through, a ball in his left thigh near the groin, and another through the bottom of his belly. One Marine was found on the ground, dead and scalped and several more who had been wounded and hidden in the bushes. There was a total of one killed and eight wounded, including Captains Williams and Fort. In a letter to his Commandant, Captain Williams wrote: "You may expect that I am in a dreadful situation, though I yet hope I shall recover in a few months."[35]

Commendations and wishes for a speedy recovery were showered upon Captain Williams before news of his death on September 29th was received. The Commandant,[36] the Secretary of the Navy, Colonel Smith, and the newspapers were loud in his praises and in those of his Marines. Colonel Smith officially reported to the War Department and to Governor Mitchell on September 22nd, that "Captains Williams and Fort acquitted themselves highly to their honor, and would have been victorious beyond a doubt if either had escaped a few minutes as an order had been given to charge and the enemy began to give ground. The Indians fled the second fire, yelling like devils."

But the courageous and hopeful Williams succumbed to

his wounds on September 29, 1812.[37] He died at the camp at Hollingsworth that was later named Camp New Hope about October 12, 1812. It is about five miles south of Jacksonville.[38] Lieutenant Colonel Smith wrote General Floyd that: "poor Captain Williams has just expired and will be interred with honors of war in the morning."[39] The Corps went into mourning for the second officer killed in action since the Revolution.[40]

On November 6, 1812, Colonel Wharton wrote to "Lieutenant Colonel Thomas A. Smith, Regiment of Riflemen, near St. Augustine, East Florida," acknowledging receipt of the news of the death "of our late Brother Officer, Captain Williams, whose memory will long remain among us," and that he was "very happy to hear that Sergeant Austin has merited the good opinion of the officers under whom he has served."

The National Intelligencer of October 20, 1812, stated that the loss of Captain Williams "will be regretted by all who know how to value honor, bravery and worth," and that "he will be particularly lamented by all who had the pleasure of his acquaintance, of whom there are many in this city." The same paper of October 24, 1812, carried an announcement that "A Funeral Masonic Procession will move from the Lodge Room of Washington Naval and Union Lodge on Sunday next at ten o'clock to Christ Church, where a sermon will be delivered

by the Revd. Brother M'Cormick, in consequence of the death of the worthy and much esteemed Brother John Williams late a Captain in the Marine Corps, who fell by the hands of Savages and Negroes on the twelfth of September, 1812," and that "all Masons and friends of the deceased in Alexandria, Washington and Georgetown, are invited to attend."[41]

The remains of Captain Williams now rest in the National Cemetery, at Arlington, Virginia.

On October 16th, before the news of Captain Williams' death reached Colonel Wharton, that officer directed Lieutenant Alexander Sevier, who had been on leave from Captain Williams' command, to "immediately proceed by the most direct route to St. Mary's, Ga., and from thence to the Encampment of the Troops of the United States under Colonel Smith, near St. Augustine, East Florida." Lieutenant Sevier was directed that on reaching this camp to report to Captain Williams or in his absence to report to Colonel Smith "and receive the command of the Marines during the absence of Captain Williams."[42]

Before the arrival of Lieutenant Sevier, the Marines, being without an officer, were mustered on September 30, 1812, by Ensign J. Ryan, 3rd U.S. Inf., and he signed the muster rolls carrying the names of 56 Marines at "Camp New Hope."[43] On October 19th, the orders of Lieutenant Sevier

were modified, the Commandant writing him: "The official report of the death of Williams," was received. "You must now consider yourself as the officer detailed under the orders of the Department to receive the Command, late Williams, of the Marines, and will so proceed to the Camp near St. Augustine and report to Colonel Smith."[44]

On December 21, 1812, the Commandant wrote Lieutenant Sevier congratulating him on his "safe return from a fatiguing expedition," and that the "service on which you are now engaged will, I imagine, give you frequent toils in that way, which your good health and youth together will I hope enable you to surmount."[45]

Major General Thomas Pinckney, who commanded the Southern Division of Army, superseded Governor Mitchell early in November, 1812.[46]

Upon the return of Colonel Newnan after his reverses at the hands of Payne and Bowlegs, an expedition composed of soldiers, Marines, and volunteers, was immediately organized to attack the Indians. Lieutenant Sevier commanded the Marines. Payne's Town was destroyed on February 9th and Bowleg's Town on the 10th. The Americans camped at Payne's Town on the 10th and were attacked by about two hundred Indians. The Americans charged and dispersed the enemy. The American loss was one killed and seven wound-

ed, while the Indians suffered severely.[47] On February 27th and 28th, 1813, Lieutenant Sevier wrote letters to the Commandant describing this Indian fight and also wrote to First Lieutenant John Crabb, the Paymaster, on March 4, 1813, on the same subject. A letter of Lieutenant Colonel Wharton to Lieutenant Sevier, dated March 26, 1813, stated that he was pleased to read "that you have received no injury in your late expedition, on which I congratulate you;" thanked him "for the account of your campaign;" and that he would "be ever happy to hear of your success."

East Florida becoming quiet, Lieutenant Sevier became restless and complained to the Commandant of the "inactive life." While at Camp New Hope, St. John's, East Florida, Lieutenant Sevier wrote the Commandant on March 30, 1813, that he wished "to return to Cumberland Island or elsewhere in order that he might be of service to his country," and that although he had already "done much hard duty since" he arrived "on this station" he could not "see the benefits resulting from it." At this time Lieutenant Sevier had command of two of the five guns in East Florida and wrote that as he had become "an artillerist from necessity" he believed that if he returned to Cumberland Island he "could be of service not only in assisting the flotilla on the St. Mary's

Station, but of much service in protecting Cumberland Island and the neighboring islands from the ravages of the enemy."

Lieutenant Sevier got back to Washington in time to gain laurels and a wound at Bladensburg.

The President having finally decided to evacuate East Florida, General Pinckney issued orders on April 16, 1813, for all United States troops to withdraw from Camp New Hope to Point Peter, on the St. Mary's River, Ga., on April 29th. On May 8, 1813, General Pinckney reported to Secretary of State Monroe that the "last of our troops were withdrawn from Fernandina on May 6, 1813." Lieutenant Sevier and his Marines were withdrawn to Point Peter, Ga., with the Army. The May muster roll showing him there with 49 men. His artillery duty had been so efficient that General Pinckney "ordered him to remain with the Southern Army and discharge the duty of an artillerist."

On June 30, 1813, the Commandant forwarded orders of Secretary of the Navy Jones, dated June 28th, to Lieutenant Sevier, directing him "immediately on receipt of this" to "proceed with the detachment under your command to such place as Commodore Campbell shall designate for your embarkation in order to proceed to Beaufort, S.C., where" a vessel will "transport you to Beaufort, S.C." "Avessel will transport

you through the Sound to Elizabeth City, thence through the Dismal Swamp Canal to Norfolk, where further orders will be received."

By June, 1813, Lieutenant Sevier with 51 men was at Point Peter, Ga., They finally arrived in Washington, after stopping at Charleston, S.C., in the fall of 1813.

NOTES

CHAPTER XIX

---

1. Navy Let. Bk., Marine Officers, I, 118-119, which letter concluded: "To these orders you will add an assurance from the department, that the most perfect reliance is placed on the bravery, fidelity and discretion of Captain Williams"; a great deal of the information in this Chapter has been published in the M.C.Gaz., March,1923, 24-43; See also Leatherneck, January 9, 1920; Fairbanks, Hist. of Florida; John Lee Williams, Territory of Florida; Cooper & Sherman, East Florida Invasion; The Article in Recruiter's Bulletin, February, 1917, 11, is full of errors, particularly with reference to the statement that the Marines under command of Captain John Williams were drawn from New Orleans and returned to that station after the Florida operations; see also Navy Let. Bk., Marine Officers, I, 158, Sec. Navy to Wharton; A splendid article called "U. S. Troops in Florida, 1812-1813" published many letters with notes by T. Frederick Davis appeared in Florida Hist. Soc. Quarterly for July, Oct., 1930, Jan., ~~and~~ April, ~~1931~~. and July 1931.

2. M. C. Archives.

3. M. C. Archives.

4. In a letter dated May 23, 1811, Captain Williams reported his arrival "at the Island," as shown by a letter of the Commandant on June 12, 1811, in reply. (M.C. Arch.)

5. Point Petre was a U.S. Army post on the St. Mary's River about two miles east of the town of St. Mary's Ga., and five miles from Amelia Island.

6. Private John White died on June 22 and Private Francis D. Maley on July 17th. Private Lewis Fleury on August 27th;

6. Continued.
Christian Wayman on September 14th; Burris Grooten on October 8th; Benjamin Arnold on November 1st; and John Fallen on November 5th; On Sept. 11, 1811, Sec. Navy Paul Hamilton wrote Williams, "Com'g Marines, St. Mary's," regretting death of "Doc. McCormick," and general sickness on Cumberland Island, and directed Williams to select a doctor and Hamilton would "send him a commission." (Navy Let. Bk., Mar. Off., I, 126-127)

7. "In due time your letters of the 20th & 29th were handed to me, the former describing the situation of the Barracks by you lately erected; which I should suppose very commodeous, & from the sum named not expensive. As you will be in the receipt of orders preparing you for another Command before this can reach you, I must recommend your early attention to closing the accounts of the Buildings, before your departure from the Island, so that no difficulties may arise therefrom to you, or, the officer relieving you there." * * * "I observe with regret the diminished state of the Guard and shall soon increase it. You however do not give me very flattering prospects of Success in your Quarter." (Wharton to Williams, March 17, 1812, in M. C. Arch.); Let. Sec. Navy to Williams, October 22, 1811, in which Sec. Hamilton wrote it probably is best for the Marines to remain "on Cumberland Island." (Navy Let. Bk., Mar. Off., I, 133)

8. M. C. Muster Rolls; "In January, 1811, Congress took the extraordinary step never since repeated - of passing a secret joint-resolution," regarding the seizure of territory south of Georgia. (Harpers, XCVII, 621); see also Florida Hist. Soc., Quarterly, July, 1930, p. 3.

9. By the Treaty of Paris of 1763, Florida was ceded to England in return for Havana. The provinces of East Florida and West Florida were now formed, the boundaries of West Florida being 31 degrees N. (32 degrees 28' in 1767) - the Chattahoochee and Apalachicola Rivers - the Gulf of Mexico - Mississippi Sound - Lakes Borgne, Ponchartrain and Maurepas, and the Mississippi River.

9. Continued.
By the Treaty of Paris in 1783, Florida reverted to Spain. A dispute with the United States over the northern boundary was settled by treaty in 1795, the line 31 degrees being established. When Louisiana was purchased in 1803, it was supposed that West Florida went with it. Through a convention at Buhler's Plains on July 17, 1810, the people of West Florida formulated plans for a government. The Spanish Governor did not accept them and on September 26, 1810, West Florida was declared independent and the United States petitioned to admit it to the Union. On October 27, 1810, President Madison on the theory that West Florida had been ceded with Louisiana declared West Florida to be under the jurisdiction of the United States. On December 7, 1810, the United States took possession of West Florida to Pearl River, and two years later up to Perdido River. (See Fortier, Louisiana, II, 634-637); On January 25, 1811, Congress passed a joint Resolution and on the same date an Act of Congress was approved relating to the temporary occupation of East Florida. Both were kept secret by not publishing them. The President was authorized to use the Army and Navy for the purpose. President Madison appointed General George Mathews and Colonel John McKee as Commissioners to carry out the provisions of this legislation; see also Fairbanks, Hist. and Antiq., St. Augustine, 174-176; Dewhurst, Hist., St. Augustine, 140-152; Florida Times-Union, March 16, 1930; The matter was thought of sufficient importance by the President to bring it to the attention of Congress, and, in secret session, a resolution was passed, authorizing the President, in the event of an attempt being made by Great Britain to get possession of Florida, that territory should be occupied by the American forces. The President appointed General Mathews, of Georgia, and Colonel John McKee, commissioners to confer with the Spanish authorities of Florida and endeavor to procure a temporary cession of the province to the United States. They were, if successful, to establish a provisional government over the colonies; if the governor so required, they were to stipulate for the redelivery of the country at some fu ture time to Spain. But, in case of refusal, "should there be room to entertain a suspicion that a design existed on the part of any other power to occupy Florida," they were authorized to take possession of the province with the force of the United States. As might have been anticipated, the Spanish governor declined a surrender of the province, and protested against any trespass upon his rights or domain.

9. Continued.
The plans of the government of the United States had, however, become generally known, and a number of frontiersmen along the borders of Georgia eagerly awaited an opportunity of making a descent upon Florida; (Fairbanks Hist. of Florida, 253-259.)

10. See Dewhurst, Hist., St. Augustine, 137-138.

11. Florida Hist. Soc. Qtrly., July, 1930, p. 3.

12. Navy Archives; "I have been informed by General Mathews, that he has good reason to believe that a detachment of English troops (blacks) are on the eve of being sent to occupy the military posts within east Florida." (Smith to Sec. of War, March 18, 1812 in Florida Hist. Soc. Qtrly., July 1930, p. 5); " * * * Colonels Cuthbert & Houston will inform you of the situation of my encampment & that of the Patriots. Not being clear as to the propriety of permitting any armed party to remain in my rear, I am induced to request that you will give me as early as possible such directions on that subject as you conceive proper. It has been represented to me that a faction on Amelia Island are doing everything in their power to injure the Patriotic cause. (Note: This refers to the British traders in the town of Fernandina.) The Officer in Command there conceives the Patriots have no jurisdiction & I fancy would interpose should they make any attempts to arrest them. I have declined giving him any orders on the subject, as I conceived it belonged properly to the civil authority. I have informed Capt. Williams of the unlimited authority you have to command the United States Troops in this quarter & directed him to call on you for instructions for his government [guidance]. I refer you for particulars to Colonels Cuthbert & Houston." (Smith to Mitchell, May 9, 1812, Florida Hist. Soc. Qtrly., July, 1930); "Having received from Capt. Williams the inclosed order, I conceive it of sufficient importance to forward to you by express. There is no doubt in my mind of arms having been forwarded from

12. Continued.
St. Augustine to the disaffected on Amelia Island with a view perhaps of arming the negroes & the crews of British vessels in port to attack the Patriots in their rear & perhaps to cut off my supplies. My present effective force does not exceed 110, which I conceive sufficient to oppose with success, should it become necessary, any disposable force there may be in Augustine. If their expected reinforcements arrive the safety of my Detachment will depend on the possession of Amelia Island & the entrance into the St. Johns, where I beg leave to suggest the propriety of ordering a Detachment of 40 or 50 men with a gun boat to co-operate with them." (Smith to Mitchell, May 14, 1812, Florida Hist. Soc. Qtrly., July, 1930.)

13. Navy Archives.

14. Navy Archives.

15. Marine Corps Archives.

16. Niles Register, II, 93; In the spring of 1812 a number of these persons, and some of the settlers from the northern borders of Florida, assembled near St. Mary's and organized themselves as patriots seeking to establish republican institutions in Florida. A provisional government was formed, and officers were elected. General John H. McIntosh was chosen governor or director of the republic of Florida, and Colonel Ashley was appointed military chief. * * *; (Fairbanks Hist. of Florida, pp. 253-259.); On March 15, 1812 John H. McIntosh wrote Don Justo Lopez that "two gun-boats, which is all we have required, will enter St. John's today; and we are encamped, increasing like a snow ball." (Sen. Mis. Doc., No. 55, 36th Cong., 1st Sess., p. 66); Commodore Hugh Campbell, on U. S. Gunboat No. 164, on March 17, 1812 wrote Don Justo Lopez, Commandant of Amelia, "that the

16. Continued.
naval forces of America, near Amelia, do not act in the name of the United States, but do it in aiding and assisting a large portion of your inhabitants who have thought proper to declare themselves independent." (Sen. Mis. Doc. No. 55, 36th Cong., 1st Sess., p. 71); Article by J. Frederick Davis in Florida Hist. Soc. Qtrly., July, 1930, p. 4;

17. Perkins, Hist. Sketches of the U.S. From Peace of 1815 to 1830, 94-97; For a brief statement of Amelia and other places being occupied, see Cohen, M.M., Notices of Florida and Campaigns, p. 20.

18. Navy Archives; It was deemed important to secure possession of Fernandina, and nine American gunboats, under the command of Commodore Campbell, had come into the harbor, under the pretense of seeking to protect American interests. General Mathews, having determined upon the occupation of Amelia Island, used the patriot organization as a cover to effect his purpose. The gunboats were drawn up in line in front of Fernandina, with their guns bearing upon the fort. Colonel Ashley then embarked his patriots in boats, and approached the town with a summons to surrender. The commandant, Don Jose (Justo Lopez, seeing a line of gunboats, with their guns bearing upon the town, flying the flag of a neutral power, but prepared to enforce the demand of the soi-disant patriots, had no alternative but to haul down the Spanish flag. Articles of capitulation were entered into at four o'clock on the 17th of March 1812, between Don Jose (Justo Lopez, Commandant, etc., on the part of the Spanish government, and John H. McIntosh, Esq., commissioner named and duly authorized by the patriots of the district of the province lying between the rivers St. John's and St. Mary's. The fifth article of capitulation provided "that the island shall, twenty-four hours after the surrender, be ceded to the United States of America, under the express condition that the port of Fernandina shall not be subject to any of the restrictions on commerce that exist at present in the United States, but

18. Continued.
shall be open, as heretofore, to British and other vessels and produce, on paying the lawful tonnage and import duties; and, in case of actual war between the United States and Great Britain, the port of Fernandina shall be open to British merchant vessels and produce, and considered a free port until the 1st of May, 1813." * * *; (Fairbanks Hist. of Florida, pp. 253-259.)
"On the 18th or 19th, Colonel Smith came in with three companies, * * * Captain Williams, of the Marines, was with them. * * * Captain Williams, with about twenty riflemen, remained in possession of Fernandina; he was in command about two months. * * * Captain Williams was relieved by Captain Ridgeway. Williams became * * * very popular with the inhabitants; he was mild, kind, and obliging." (Testimony of Geo. J. F. Clark in U.S. vs Ferreira, in Senate Mis. Doc., NO. 55, 36th Cong., 1st Sess., p. 19)

19. M. C. Muster Rolls.

20; See Niles Weekly Reg., II, 93-94; Powell, The Road to Glory, 98-102; Richardson, Messages, 2, pp. 24-25; see also Moore, Int. Arb., pp. 4519-4521; Moore's Digest, II, pp. 406-408; Burgess, the Middle Period, p. 30; Florida Times-Union, March 16, 1930; Florida Hist. Soc., Qtrly., October 1925, pp. 90-95; Florida Hist. Soc. Qtrly., July, 1930, pp. 4-5; id, pp. 7-9, Smith to Sec. War, April 14, 1812.

21. St. Mary's was a small place on the American side of the line. One day in March, 1812, found some Americans under Col. Ashley was military chief and General John H. McIntosh Governor or Director of the Republic of Florida, across the St. Mary's River on Florida soil, and there on a bluff 6 miles above Amelia Island they camped and ran up a white flag decorated with a soldier with bayonet charged and the motto, Salus populi - suprema lex! Fernandina had been a Spanish port for some years. On March 15, Colonel Ashley

21. Continued.
(Military chief) sent an ultimatum to Don Jose (Justo) Lopez in charge of Fernandina. At this time the U. S. had possession of Florida from St. Mary's River to St. John's, and now these Americans demanded the surrender of Fernandina. This, of course, was all done with secret approval of General Mathews. Nine American gunboats under Commodore Campbell were in the River. On March 16, 1812, met at the Patriot Camp on Belle River. The American gunboats trained their guns on the city. The Spanish (10 strong) surrendered. Patriot banner went up; Articles of Cap itulation were required that within 24 hours Stars & Stripes should go up and they did. See also Fairbanks, Hist. of Florida, 253-259; A letter dated March 19, 1812 from "G. I. F. C." to "O'Reilley" published in Florida Historical Society Quarterly of October, 1925, describes the surrender of Amelia, referring frequently to Commodore Campbell's gunboats.

22. Picolata is on the east bank of the St. John's River, directly west from St. Augustine.

23. T. Frederick Davis in Florida Hist. Soc., Qtrly., July, 1930, p. 7; Mathews to Smith, April 8, 1812.

24. Navy Let. Bk., Mar. Off., I, 145; On March 27, 1812, Lieutenant Colonel Smith, commanding U.S. Troops in East Florida reported that he was proceeding to St. John's and that "Captain Williams will be left with the Marines under his command at Fernandina." He reported to the War Department that he embarked on April 1, 1812, and reached Picolata (which is on the St. John's River due west of St. Augustine) on April 7th; that on April 8th he ascended Six Mile Creek six miles and that Picolata had surrendered on April 12th. On April 8th, Colonel Smith was ordered by General Mathews to march to "Moosa Old Fort" a military station two miles from St. Augustine and take it over as it had been ceded to the United States.

24. Continued.
The energetic initiative of General Mathews however had not been appreciated by the President. The Spanish and British Governments protested against this invasion of East Florida and on April 4, 1812, Secretary Monroe wrote him that his commission was revoked. News of this, however, did not reach Mathews until other events had transpired. On April 21, 1812, Secretary of the Navy Hamilton directed Colonel Wharton "to order CaptainWilliams to withdraw all the force under his command from Amelia Island and to resume his former station at Cumberland Island." Captain Williams had only 35 Marines under his command at this time. Captain Williams made a report to the Commandant in Washington of these operations and sometime in May, he received a letter from Colonel Wharton dated April 23, 1812, informing CaptainWilliams that he had submitted the letter of Captain Williams "with the orders of Lieut. Colonel Smith to the consideration of the Honourable the Secretary of the Navy," and that he had "been directed to order you to withdraw the force under your command from Amelia Island, and to resume your station immediately at Cumberland Island, Ga. This you will consider as an order to carry the same into effect on its receipt." On May 10th, Colonel Wharton having received two letters dated at Amelia Island April 10th and 23rd from Captain Williams, wrote to him on May 10th, that he hoped that his next letter would be from his "former station, Cumberland Island, where you must return."

25. Capt. Williams was at "Amelia Island, Fernandino."; Governor Mitchell relieved General Mathews and in a letter dated May 16, 1812, to Secretary of State Monroe he explained his detaining CaptainWilliams' Marines in East Florida, against an order, which Governor Mitchell said if complied with, "would have compelled me to draw assistance and relief from the militia of Georgia." On May 28th, CaptainWilliams at Fernandina, in a letter to Lieut. Samuel Miller, the Adjutant of the Corps, promised to send him a "muster roll of the Marines on board the gunboats, which shall be done as soon as possible." He explained that "this will take some time as the boats are so scattered and you know that I have no officer to assist

25. Continued.
me in anything." In this letter Captain Williams referred to his quandary of having received contradictory orders in these words: "I thank you for your congratulations but I do assure you my worthy fellow that I never have been placed in so disagreeable a situation in my life. I am ordered by Colonel Wharton to leave this place immediately and resume my station on Cumberland Island and I am ordered by Governor Mitchell, who is now the Commissioner on the part of the United States, to remain where I am for if I evacuate this post all supplies would be immediately cut off from Colonel Smith of the U.S.R.R., who is within three miles of St. Augustine. So you see how I am situated." In this month Captain Williams' company was 34 strong; While communications were passing between Mathews and the Spanish Governor "Captain Williams of the Marines kept open a communicationbetween Colonel Smith at Four Mile Creek (or Pass Navarro) and Camp New Hope."

26. M. C. Archives; See Also Captain R. Smith to Williams, July 16, 1812, and Wharton to Williams, August 10, 1812; Later onSeptember 24, 1812, Colonel Wharton wrote Captain Williams that he would recommend the withdrawal of Williams' force from the Army "very strenuously" so that he could use them "as soon as possible for naval purposes, for which they were originally intended." Further that Captain Williams had "been situated in an arduous undertaking."

27. Navy Let. Bk., Mar. Off., I, 153; A letter dated June 8th written to Captain Williams by his Commandant stated: "I know of nothing which has been deemed improper by the Department of the Navy in your conduct. You have been placed in a situation several times admitting of doubt on your part how to act, and of course attended with embarassment. You will see by the enclosed how far your orders to return to Cumberland Island are to be revoked and will govern yourself accordingly." At this time there were sixty Marines under Captain Williams; Captain Williams in July had again complained to Washington of the efforts

27. Continued.
of the military authorities to take his Marines from him and on August 10, 1812, Colonel Wharton wrote to him that letters had been sent to the Army officer which would relieve the situation. On August 19th, Captain Williams requested Colonel Wharton to have his detachment withdraw from the Army. He was "before St. Augustine" on that date.

28. Florida Hist. Soc., Qtrly., July, 1930, p. 16; "The gunboats with the Six-Pounders has passed the Cowford on her way to Six Mile Creek. The pieces will at least insure us respect from the launches." (Lt-Col. Smith to Gov. Mitchell in Florida Hist. Soc., Qtrly., July, 1930, p.18)

29. "Wm. Hollingsworth's farm was immediately on the east bank of the St. Johns River about ten miles above the Cowford. The Cowford was at the foot of Liberty Street in Jacksonville." (T. Frederick Davis in Fla., Hist. Soc., Qtrly., p. 142, Jan., 1931); See also "Map and Survey of Hollingsworth, showing the exact location of Camp New Hope, 118 years after construction," published on p. 276 of Fla., Hist. Soc. Qtrly., April, 1931, the map being donated by Joseph R. Dunn, the owner of Camp New Hope.

30. Prior to this time Col. Smith's supply depot was about six miles up Six Mile Creek, a tributary of the St. Johns River (Smith to Sec. of War, Apr. 14, 1812, Fla. His. Soc. Quarterly, July, 1930, p. 7). When the depot at Davis' Creek was established that at Six Mile Creek was abandoned. (Smith correspondence.)

31. Florida Hist. Soc., Qtrly., October, 1930, p. 102.

32. Florida Hist. Soc., Qtrly., October, 1930, p. 103.

33. Florida Hist. Soc., Qtrly., October, 1930, p. 105.

34. In this letter found in M. C. Arch. Capt. Williams also wrote: "I still enjoy good health myself. Should you see Miss Dulany make my best respects to her & say I will return as soon as the Florida war is over. Remember me to all friends."

35. On Sept. 12, 1812, Lt. Col. Smith wrote Col. Newnan that he had "been unable to ascertain the fate of Captains Williams and Fort. They are in all probability both killed. None of the party has come in. I will keep out scouts to discover if they have any intention of continuing on the road. Capt. Woodruff was dispatched as soon as I had information that they were out, but he was a few hours too late. I think if they will venture in the plain they will meet with a warmer reception than their small parties have yet received." (Smith to Newnan, Sept. 12, 1812 in Fla. Hist. Soc., Qtrly., Jan., 1931, p. 137); "the escort with the Provision waggons under the command of Capt. Williams was attacked on the 12th Inst by a party of Indians & Negroes from St. Augustine to the number of fifty or sixty. Capt. Williams' command consisted of a Non Commissioned Officer & nineteen privates besides drivers. Capt. Fort of the Milledgeville Volunteers was with the party. The attack was made at the Twelve Mile swamp between eight & 9 o'clock at night & lasted about twenty-five minutes. The result was unfavorable to us, having lost our waggons, had both officers & six privates wounded (Capt. Williams in eight places & I fear mortally) & the Non Commissioned Officer killed. Capts. Williams & Fort acquitted themselves highly to their honor & would have been victorious beyond a doubt if either of them had escaped for a few minutes, as an order had been given to charge & the enemy began to give ground. The Indians fled the second fire yelling like devils. I would have made an effort to take St. Augustine immediately, but my Detachment is so reduced by disease that I cannot furnish the necessary Camp Guards. I expect to remove to a healthy position on the St. John's in a few days & if the Volunteers (gone

35. Continued.
at present against the Lotchway Towns) will consent to serve to the fall of St. Augustine, I will proceed without delay to procure the necessary transport & supplies & invest it closely the moment that three or four hundred additional men can be raised for that service." (Smith to Gov. Mitchell, Sept. 22, 1812 in Fla. Hist. Soc., Qtrly., January, 1931, pp. 138-139); "I have been very uneasy least your messenger Mr. Holland should have been taken on his return, as he was the bearer of letters from me under cover to you which gave to our head men a faithful account of our sufferings & perilous situation, since which they have attacked our escort consisting of twenty men under the command of Capt. Williams. Their force from the best information I can obtain was between fifty & sixty. The attack wasmade on the 12th at twelve mile swamp about eight o'clock at night and lasted about twenty-five minutes. The result was unfavorable to us, having lost our waggons & had the Non Commissioned Officer killed & eight men wounded. Captns. Williams & Fort both wounded, the former badly in eight places, the latter shot through the knee. They both acted nobly & would have been victors if they had not been disabled. The order was just given for a charge as Capt. Williams received the first shot. He continued to encourage his command to do their duty. As Capt. Fort was carrying him a few paces in the rear he received several other wounds while in his arms. Capt. Fort returned, took the command & renewed the order to charge; but the men I presume not feeling that confidence in a Volunteer Officer did not obey the order. They behaved in other respects well, except Hampton of your company, who is I fear of the dunghill family. The Indians fled the second fire, yelling like devils.

"I have been compelled to fall back for the want of Provisions. I intend however to present to them a more formidable appearance in a short time than they have witnessed since the revoluntionary war. Mr. Ryan is the only officer with me for duty, the others all being sick. We have had nearly two hundred in the different camps on the report at a time. They are however mending. I fear Capt. Williams will not be able to weather the storm. I will however cause every possible exertion to be made to save so brave and hon-

35. Continued.
est a brother Officer. The others will I think recover, some of them may be disabled in their limbs." (Smith to Captain Massias in Fla. Hist. Soc., Qtrly., January, 1931, pp. 140-141); Original Letter of Capt. Williams, September 15, 1812, is in M. C. Arch.; Nat. Intell., October 6, 20, 1812; Thompson, "Late War," 43-44, gives a full account of this action, and states "Captain Williams was a brave young man, and noted for his sedulous attention to the dutiesof his station;"M.C. Gaz., March, 1923 gives full account; Florida Times-Union, March 16, 1930; See also Davis History of Jacksonville; in reading History of Florida by George R. Fairbanks (pp.253-259) disregard the date given, the account being as follows: While these diplomatic movements were in progress, and just after the appointment of Governor Mitchell, an affair took place which was very disgraceful to the Spanish governor and tended greatly to exasperate the United States military authorities. On the evening of the 12th of May, a detachment of United States troops, mostly made up of invalids, under the command of Lieutenant Williams, of the United States Marine Corps, with a number of wagons, were on their way from Colonel Smith's camp, at Pass Navarro, to Colonel Brigg's camp on the St. John's when they were attacked by a company of negroes, under the command of a fellow by the name of Prince, sent out by the governor of St. Augustine. These negroes, concealing themselves in Twelve-Mile Swamp at a point where the road is lined on both sides by a dense thicket, poured in upon the unsuspecting party a deadly volley. Lieutenant Williams fell, mortally wounded, pierced with six bullets, Captain Fort, of the Milledgeville Volunteers, was wounded, and a non-commissioned officer and six privates were killed The soldiers immediately charged upon the negroes, who instantly broke and fled. * * * (Fairbanks, Hist. of Florida pp. 253-259)

36. On October 12, 1812, Colonel Wharton wrote CaptainWilliams, at the "Camp before St. Augustine, E. Florida"; "To me, and to your numerous friends it has been painful in the extreme to hear of the many wounds you have received in an action which was so unequal as to strength, but which by you,

36. Continued.
and your men was so well sustained. The contents of your letter from Davis' Creek, of the 15th Ulto. was communicated to the Honourable, the Secretary of the Navy, who has requested his regrets should be made known to you, and his best wishes for a speedy recovery, desiring me to inform you that he would direct Commodore Campbell to send a gun Boat, or other conveyance to carry you to some place, where every attention could be paid to your case."

37. M. C. Size Rolls; T ombstone in Arlington Cemetery bears date of Sept. 29, 1812; Nat. Intell., October 20, 1812; On Sept. 30, 1812 Lt. Col. Smith at "Mr. Hollingsworth's" wrote Gen. Floyd that "poor Captain Williams has just expired and will be interred with the honors of war in the morning." (Florida Hist. Soc. Qtrly., January, 1931. p. 143); "They constructed a block-house on Davis's Creek, for the purpose of provisioning the Army, and it was in maintaining a communication with this place that Captain Williams was killed. * * * Williams was killed fighting bravely." (Testimony of Geo. J. F. Clarke in U.S. vs Ferreira, in Senate Mis. Doc., No. 55, 36th Cong., 1st Sess., p. 20); "In May, 1812, Captain Williams of the Marines kept open a communication between Col. Smith (U.S.A.) at Four Mile Creek, (four miles North of St. Augustine, Florida), and Col. Craig, Commander of the Patriots of Florida at Camp New Hope, (eight miles South of Jacksonville, Florida). Captain Williams, (with Captain Fort, of the Milledgeville Volunteers), a non-commissioned officer, and nineteen privates, while convoying a wagon train from Four Mile Creek to Camp New Hope, were ambushed at Twelve Mile Swamp, (twenty-two miles South of Camp New Hope), by a company of negroes under a free black called Prince. Captain Williams was mortally wounded, having been shot in eight places." (Territory of Florida, by John Lee Williams, 1837.)

38. T. Frederick Davis in Florida Hist. Soc. Qtrly., January, 1931, p. 146; See also Smith to Bourke, Oct. 25, 1812 in Florida Hist. Soc. Qtrly., April, 1931, p. 261.

39. On September 30, 1812, in Florida Hist. Soc. Qtrly., January, 1931, p. 143. [illegible] Sept. 30. [illegible]

40. Lieutenant Bush on Constitution was the first; the first Marine officer to die after the close of the Revolution was Captain George Mamminger who died on August 31, 1798; on October 19, 1812, Colonel Wharton ordered crepe worn for one month. (Order Book).

41. Captain Williams' remains were interred at St. Mary's and an appropriate stone placed over the grave by his brother officers of the Marine Corps. In 1904 the officers of his Corps caused the remains to be brought to Washington where they arrived on July 4, and were later re-interred at Arlington with appropriate ceremonies. The original stone was brought north and lies over the grave in Arlington. (A.& N. Reg., July 9, 1904, 3-4); About the year 1904 Brigadier-General Charles L. McCawley, while on an inspection trip to Porto Rico and Cuba, learned of the location of the grave of CaptainWilliams, in an abandoned cemetery at St. Mary's, Ga. Brigadier-General McCawley brought this information to the attention of the Commandant. Proper permission was obtained to remove the remains (just about a cigar-box full) and they and the original grave stone were replaced in Arlington National Cemetery; The Records of the Office of the Arlington National Cemetery contain the information: "Transferred from St. Mary's Ga., August 15, 1904, by the officers of the Marine Corps"; The tombstone of Captain Williams in Arlington Cemetery contains the following: "Here lie the Remains of John Williams Esqr late a Captain in the Corps of U. S. Marines. Was born in Stafford County, Virginia, on the 24th August 1765 and died on the 29th September, 1812 at'Camp New Hope" in East Florida. On the 11th September 1812, Captain Williams on his march with a command of 20 men to Davis' Creek Block House in East Florida, was attacked towards evening by upwards of 50 Indians and Negroes, who lay concealed in the woods. He instantly gave battle, gallantly supported by his men, who, inspirited by his animating example, fought 'as long as they had a cartridge left.' At length bleeding under eight galling wounds and unable to stand, he was carried off the battle ground whilst his heroic little band, pressed by superior numbers,

41. Continued
was forced to retreat. Eminently characterized by cool intrepidity, Captain Williams evinced during this short but severe contest those military requisites which qualify the officer for command, and if his sphere of action was too limited to attract the admiration of the world it was sufficiently expanded to crown him with the approbation of his country and to afford to his Brethern in arms an example as highly useful as his exit has sealed with honor the life of a Patriot Soldier. The Body of the deceased was removed to this spot over which his Brother officers of the Marine Corps have caused this Pile to be erected in testimony of his worth and of their mournful admiration of his gallant end." John Williams entered the Marine Corps in 1805, Secretary of the Navy Robert Smith forwarding him his commission on August 20th to "Centreville, Va." (Navy Let. Bk., Mar. Off., I, 14); See Letters of Major McClellan to Joseph R. Dunn of Jacksonville, Fla., dated September 8, 1930, Oct. 6, 1930 (File 2185-65, U.S.M.C.) for information regarding marker where Captain Williams was killed, the spot being owned by Mr. Dunn. "Orders. In testimony of respect to the Memory of the late Capt. John Williams, who died at East Florida the 29th from wounds received on the 11th Ulto. in an unequal, but gallantly conducted contest against a party of Indians & Negroes. It is ordered that Crape be worn by the Officers of the Corps on the left Arm & Hilt of the Sword for one Month. Officers at distant Commands will execute this order, as to time, from the receipt of it." (Order of Lt-Col. Wharton on October 19, 1812)

42. Wharton to Sevier, M.C. Archives; See Sec. Navy Paul Hamilton to Wharton, October 13, 1812, ordering that officers be sent to succeed Williams. (Navy Let. Bk., Mar. Off., I, 163); Nat. Intell., October 20, 1812.

43. Marine Corps Muster Rolls.

44. M. C. Archives.

45. CaptainRobert D. Wainwright, commanding the Marines at Charleston, S.C., volunteered for service in East Florida. On December 20, 1812, The Commandant replied that "the employment of the Southern Army I am totally unacquainted with; but have certainly no great desire to reduce the number of Marines, now too small for all our naval service, by increasing the forces of another department, which has already more of our men than we can spare, and by which I am at this moment prevented from meeting with promptness the requisitions of the Department to which I belong." The Commandant stated that he could not order him even if he desired to as Charleston post had been established for naval purposes, not military. In a letter to Major Carmick at New Orleans, the Commandant informed that officer that he had hoped to reinforce him but could not and Major Carmick must depend on his own exertions. The sending to him the "detachment late in Georgia, was thought of, but it will not be removed at present from East Florida where it has been serving and where I imagine more will be necessary."

46. It is indicated that the letter from Secretary Monroe to Pinckney directing him to take charge of the Florida situation was dated November 3, 1812 and Colonel Smith acknowledged it as of this date; "I embrace the present occasion to inform you, that in consequence of my ill health, the active duties in which at this season of the year I am engaged as chief magistrate of the State, and with all the distance at which I am placed from the scene of action in regard to the agency which I held under the General Government for the affairs of East Florida, I have relinquished that agency, and consequently the command attached thereto. Colonel Monroe has intimated to me the intention of the President to confide that agency in future to Major General Pinckney, of whose appointment however I have not yet heard, altho I have no doubt it is, or will be made. If you have not yet heard from him on the subject, it will probably be best for you to act under the orders you have received heretofore from me, until you do hear from him." (Governor Mitchell to Lieutenant Colonel Smith, Nov. 7, 1812, Florida Hist. Soc., Qtrly., April, 1931.p.264)

47. Nat. Intell., March 16-17, 1813; "The first disorganization of the Florida Indians, arose on the retirement of the trading house of Panton, Leslie and Co.; then came the irruption of the Georgia Borderers in 1812, when the Alachua settlements were destroyed and their King and Chief, Payne, received his death in the field. His brother Bowlegs (whose Indian name was Islapacpaya, which means Faraway), died soon after of a broken heart, as it is said." (M.M. Cohen, Notices of Florida and the campaigns, 35)

INDEX FOR CHAPTER XIX.
Volume I.

GENERAL MATTERS
DURING THE WAR OF 1812

Material and Sources
of
Chapter XX, Volume I
(Part One)

History of the United States Marine Corps

By

Major Edwin North McClellan, U.S. Marines
Officer-in-Charge
Historical Section

(Only two hundred copies made)

First Edition
November 1, 1932

FORENOTE

This compilation is not the final manuscript of this Chapter but represents only material and sources upon which it will be based. Since the information expressed in this History required original research, which has not been completed, it was decided to publish it first in mineographed form. Considerable additional information will have been collected by the time it is desirable to write the final manuscript for printing. It is purposely made voluminous in order to make public, details of early Marine Corps History that obviously will not be included in a printed work because of lack of space. The plan provides for seven large volumes divided into appropriate chapters.

If details concerning the participation of the Navy and Army in any operation or incident described herein do not appear, such omission occurs only because it is impracticable in a history of this character to set forth more than the work of the Marines themselves. To do more than this would extend the history beyond a practical scope and size. In many of the operations described, the Navy or the Army, or both, have been present in greater strength than the Marines, and full credit is here given for their splendid achievements.

Only two hundred copies of this chapter have been made. If for any reason those to whom it is sent do not desire to retain it please inform the Historical Section, U.S. Marine Corps, Washington, D.C. and arrangements will be made for its return.

The following form of citation is suggested if it is desired to cite, either in published works, or manuscript, any information contained herein:-

(McClellan, Hist., U.S.M.C., 1st ed., I,
Ch. XX, p--)

CHAPTER XX, VOLUME ONE

GENERAL MATTERS DURING THE WAR OF 1812.

The Marines had been in existence thirty-six years when the War of 1812 started.[1] During thirteen years (1783 to 1797) of those thirty-six there was no Navy (including Marines).[2] Of the remaining twenty-three years there were only four in which the Marines did not face hostile shots,[3] and further research may result in establishing them as not being exceptions.

James Madison of Virginia was President during the period of the war. George Clinton of New York and then Elbridge Gerry of Massachusetts was Vice President.[4] Paul Hamilton started the war as Secretary of the Navy. He was succeeded by William Jones[5] on January 12, 1813. He served until December 19, 1814 when Benjamin W. Crowninshield became Secretary and continued as such during the remainder of the War. The Chief Clerk of the Navy Department occupied an important office and at times signed for the Secretary or as "Acting Secretary."[6] Franklin Wharton[7] served as the Commandant of the United States Marine Corps during the entire war.

President James Madison, on February 7, 1812, issued a proclamation of "full pardon" for all prisoners who had

deserted from the Army, who surrendered to proper authorities.[8] This law was construed to include Marines who deserted from shore stations,[8] but not those deserting from naval vessels.[9] On later dates the President issued two similar proclamations.[8]

On June 18, 1812, President Madison approved an Act of Congress providing that war was "declared to exist" between Great Britain and the United States.[10]

The first British sword was delivered up to a Marine officer.[11]

There never has been a war when the Marines did more, in proportion to their numbers, than in this war. The credit belongs to Lieutenant-Colonel Commandant Franklin Wharton. He solved the problem of placing Marines upon about seventy naval vessels; of providing a strong battalion that participated in several land engagements including the Battle of Bladensburg;[12] of having an efficient company at New Orleans[13] ready for Commodore Daniel Todd Patterson and Major-General Andrew Jackson to use in the defence of New Orleans;[13] of developing a seasoned "expeditionary force" to support land operations of the Commodore Isaac Chauncey's Squadron in the Lake Ontario theatre of war;[14] and of maintaining sufficient forces throughout the United States to carry on the usual naval and military mission

of the Corps.

On many occasions the Marines were included in the thanks of Congress[15] and Major Daniel Carmick received the thanks of Congress by name.[16] They received presidential thanks and praise in the President's communications regarding the naval service.[17] Although campaign medals and ribbons were unknown during this war, numerous medals[18] and swords[19] were awarded Marine officers. Officers were brevetted for bravery.[20] Several States and cities awarded swords and thanked Marines.[21] Congress awarded extra pay and special prize money to enlisted Marines in lieu of medals.[22]

Almost every conceptional character of duty was performed by the Marines during this war. Service on board the naval vessels, of course, was the bulk of the work, and Marines served in every naval battle that occurred. Boarding parties,[23] landing parties,[24] and their usual seagoing duties as sentries,[25] etc., kept them busy. At times they assisted in manning the ships batteries.[26]

The first three ships of our New Navy were the United States,[27] Constellation,[28] and Constitution.[29] The latter two are still afloat, the Constellation being our oldest warship in existence.[30]

The Marines served on about sixty naval vessels including: Constitution, Constellation, United States, John Adams,

Adams, Argus, Cyane, President, Congress, Hornet, Essex, Wasp, Boston, Chesapeake, Siren, Enterprize, Nautilus, Vixen, Viper, New York, Oneida, Aetna, Frolic, Vengeance, Spitfire, Alert, Vesuvius, General Pike, Lawrence, Macedonian, Niagara, Madison, Caledonia, Scorpion, Porcupine, Tripoe, Tigris, Washington, Ariel, Atlantic (Essex Junior), Carolina, Greenwich, Sir Andrew Hammond, Georgianna, Guerriere, Independence, Java, Sylph, Mohawk, Jefferson, Jones, Superior, Montezuma, Policy, New Zealander, Ohio, Ontario, Rattlesnake, Saratoga, Sea Horse, Louisiana, and Alligator.[31] They also served on many gunboats,[32] on such Receiving Ships as there were,[33] and on most of the privateers.[34]

A Marine officer at one time commanded a ship of the Navy.[35]

Marine officers were on two occasions selected to carry the flags of captured British vessels to Washington.[36] At least one officer performed the special duty of carrying the official account of a naval engagement to Washington.[37] Officers served as couriers[38] for we read of a First Lieutenant, "bearer of despatches from France and England," arriving on board the Wasp at Newcastle, Delaware in July of 1812 and Washington on the 11th of that month.[38] An officer of the Corps served as Prize Agent.[39]

Marines participated in operations of the nature of advanced bases[40] and on expeditionary duty in support of naval squadrons.[41] On land they operated against the enemy at Sackets Harbor,[42] Fort George,[42] York (Toronto),[42] and other places in the general vicinity of Lake Ontario;[43] at Michilimackinac,[44] Detroit,[45] Erie,[46] and other places on the Great Lakes;[47] at Castine (Maine),[48] New Orleans,[49] Annapolis, Md.,[50] St. Leonard's Creek (Maryland),[51] Bladensburg (Maryland),[52] White House on the Potomac River,[53] Baltimore,[54] Elkton (Maryland),[55] Cecil Furnace (Maryland),[56] New Castle (Delaware),[57] New London (Connecticut),[58] in Florida,[59] at Craney Island (Virginia),[60] Mobile,[61] Canada,[62] and on the South Sea Islands of the Pacific.[63] They landed on Oahu in the Hawaiian Islands and shortly after met the enemy afloat in that area;[64] and afloat in various parts of the world including the East Indies.[65] On several occasions they were specially prepared to defend Portsmouth, N.H., Boston and Norfolk against the enemy.[66] As land soldiers they served principally as infantry but often as artillery.[67] They cooperated with the Army ashore at Fort George and York (Toronto) in Canada,[68] at Bladensburg[69] and Baltimore,[69] in Florida,[70] on Lake Huron[71] and Lake Ontario,[72] and at New Orleans.[73]

They fought Indians ashore in Florida,[74] Michilimackinac[44] and near New Orleans.[75] They were opposed by Indians afloat in the Battle of Lake Erie.[76] They combatted pirates.[77]

For several days a small detachment of Marines guarded Congress[78] when it returned to Washington after the Bladensburg disaster and the Capitol was burned.[78] An unusual duty was the securring of Public Property from civilians, lost during the period the British were burning the Capitol.[79] They guarded Navy Magazines.[80] They defended furnaces used for casting cannons for Navy frigates.[81] Detachments of Marines sometimes were detailed to defend the public vessels.[82] On one occasion a detachment of Marines protected the workers from interference by curious citizens attracted by "the novelty of a steam frigate" being constructed by the Navy Department.[83] Occasionally the Marines assisted in subduing fires.[84] They took part in the celebration of New Year Days,[85] Washington Birthdays[86] and Fourths of July.[87] As Funeral Escorts the Marines served often.[88] The Marines participated in the inaugural ceremony when on March 4, 1813, President James Madison started his second term with Elbridge Gerry, as Vice President.[89]

Marines performed extra and special duty.[90] Some of them served as waiters to officers.[91]

There were, of course, no Marines who performed Aviation, Radio, or Gas and Flame duties.

Lieutenant Colonel Commandant Franklin Wharton maintained his Headquarters, during the entire war, at the Marine Barracks, Eighth & I Streets, S.E.[92] The Old Center House[93] and other barrack buildings have been razed and replaced with modern buildings on the same site.[94] Only the Commandants Quarters remain of the original buildings.[95]

The hitching post, in front of the Old Center House of the Marine Barracks, to which Cockburn tied his horse, was destroyed not many years ago.[96] The second floor rooms of the Barracks, on both sides of the Old Center House Barracks in 1814 were used to confine American prisoners captured by the British at the Battle of Bladensburg and other operations. These Americans scribbled interesting statements regarding their captors on the walls, and also drew American flags, cartoons, etc., on them. Many of these were still there up to the time the buildings were razed, about 1907, for the purpose of building officers' quarters.[97]

Lieutenant Colonel Commandant Franklin Wharton resided in the same quarters as are occupied today by the Major General Commandant.[95]

The Commandant had complete authority over the Marine Corps.[98] He issued all orders, subject to only the direction

of the Secretary of the Navy.[99] The Secretary of the Navy seldom acted in Marine Corps affairs without doing so through the Commandant.[100]

The duties of the Commandant were varied and numerous.[101] He insisted on economy. "You know we are a Corps in some measure reputed to be known as economical, and we must not lose our reputation if possible,"[101] he wrote to Captain John Williams.

When Lieutenant Colonel Commandant Franklin Wharton was absent from Washington on duty, the Senior Marine Officer Present served as Commanding Officer of the Corps.[102]

On April 12, 1811 Franklin Wharton wrote Captain Robert Greenleaf that "I shall tomorrow leave the Command with you."[103] On April 15, 1811 Captain Greenleaf wrote to the Commandant at Philadelphia.[104] Captain Greenleaf signed letters as "Captain Commanding."[105] He wrote Captain John Hall, at New York, on April 16, 1811, that "the Colonel Commandant" has "left this for Philadelphia, but will probably return in a few days."[106] Wharton signed the first letter after his return to Washington on May 6, 1811.[107]

Colonel Wharton wrote Captain Robert Greenleaf on August 31, 1811 that "I shall leave the Command with you tomorrow."[108] Captain Greenleaf signed his first letter on September 2, 1811 as "Captain Commanding."[109] He wrote to

Wharton, regularly.[110] Wharton signed his first letter on his return on December 28, 1811,[111] Greenleaf having signed one on December 24, 1811.[112]

The Commandant received the following orders in May, 1812 but did not execute them until June: "You will proceed to Phila[d] and New York for the purpose of establishing Quarters at the former place and completing the Barracks at the latter, having special regard to economy, often manifested by you on former occasions."[113] On June 21, 1812 Lieutenant Colonel Commandant Wharton wrote Captain Richard Smith: "Tomorrow I shall leave this, and of course the Command with you. During my absence I will ask your attention to" several matters.[114] On the same date Wharton wrote Captain John Williams down at "Fernandina East Florida or Cumberland Island, Georgia," that "under orders for the Northward I have this day left the Command with Captain Smith."[115] Captain Richard Smith signed as "Commanding" from June 23, 1812 to July 29, 1812.[116] On June 23, 1812 Captain Richard Smith signed a letter dated June 23, 1812 to Lieutenant John Mathers, U.S. Army, at Baltimore, regarding a deserter from the Marine Corps, as "Captain Commanding."[117] Captain Smith, by frequent letters, kept the Commandant informed of what was going on in Washington.[118] Franklin Wharton signed his first letter after

his return to Washington on August 1, 1812. In it he informed Captain John Hall, Commanding at New York, that "During my stay at Philadelphia," etc.[119]

Lieutenant Colonel Commandant Wharton, finding it necessary to visit Philadelphia, delivered command of Headquarters over to First Lieutenant Samuel Miller on May 21, 1813. "Under the necessity of leaving Headquarters for a short time to proceed to Philadelphia," wrote the Commandant to Lieutenant Samuel Miller, his Adjutant, "I now deliver the command to you requesting an Express may be sent for me to that place should any movement of the enemy in your opinion indicate the Intention of approaching to our City."[120] Colonel Wharton left Washington on July 28, 1813, leaving First Lieutenant Samuel Miller, the Adjutant, in command who signed letters as "Lieutenant Commanding." The last letter signed by Miller was on August 4, 1813, Wharton signing one on August 6, 1813 to Captain John Hall at New York in which he wrote that he had "not had it in my power to answer your letter of the 28th Ulto. before being absent for some days from duty."[121]

Mrs. Wharton died on August 31, 1813 and the Commandant was absent from Headquarters, First Lieutenant Samuel Miller commanding in his absence until the middle of September.[122]

The Battle of Bladensburg was fought August 24, 1814 and about the period the Commandant was absent from Washington.[123] Lieutenant Colonel Commandant Franklin Wharton waited until about 8:00 p.m., when, having been "furnished with a light boat" by Captain Tingey[124] he left for Fredericktown, Maryland, with the Paymaster.[125] With the assistance of Marine Band members they saved Marine Corps Archives.[126]

The Commandant was again absent, late in September, 1814 and Captain Alfred Grayson signed as "Commanding."[127]

Secretary of the Navy through Benjamin Homans on August 8, 1815 authorized the Commandant "to proceed to New York upon Public Service and to examine into state of the Barracks and accomodations for the Marine Corps" at Baltimore and Philadelphia "on your way."[128] On August 12, 1815 Wharton wrote "Captain Alfred Grayson, Comdg H. Quarters of Marines," that "Leaving the Command with you, * * *" and "you will be pleased to write to me about twice in each week, about the Command here."[129] Captain Grayson signed the letters during Wharton's absence as "Captain Commanding," until August 30, 1815.[130] Captain John Crabb signed one letter on September 1, 1815 as "Captain Commanding."[131] Brevet Major Samuel Miller started signing as "Major Commanding" on September 10, 1815 and continued

doing so until October 2, 1815.[132] Wharton signed his first letter upon returning on October 14, 1815.[133]

The Commandant interested himself extensively in civilian affairs.[134]

The Staff[135] of the Commandant was formed of the Adjutant,[136] Paymaster[137] and Quartermaster[138] who were line officers detailed for indefinite periods. There was no Adjutant and Inspector[139] until March 3, 1817.

The Act of April 16, 1814 provided that "the Adjutant, Paymaster, and Quartermaster of the Marine Corps may be taken either from the Line of Captains or Subalterns, and the said officers shall respectively receive thirty dollars per month, in addition to their pay in the line, in full of all emoluments."[140]

The Non-Commissioned Staff[141] was made up of one Sergeant-Major,[142] one Quartermaster Sergeant,[143] one Drum-Major,[144] and one Fife-Major.[145] One of the latter two was detailed as Leader[146] of the Marine Band.[147] There was a Clerk to the Commandant.[148]

The music of the Marine Band in Washington was no small factor in the maintenance of National morale and good nature during the War of 1812. It was the Band that transmitted to the Nation the wonderful <u>esprit de corps</u> of the Marines.[149]

Troubles caused by the interpretation of the Act of July 11, 1798[150] as to the jurisdiction of the Army over the Marines while serving ashore continued.[151] The words of the original Act of July 11, 1798, were always strictly construed by the Army as conferring jurisdiction upon them over every Marine serving on shore.[152] This matter arose at New Orleans,[153] at Charleston, S.C.,[154] in East Florida,[155] at Boston,[156] and at Norfolk.[157]

No solution for this unsettled jurisdictional problem was found until the Act of June 30, 1834 provided that the Marine Corps was part of the Navy unless expressly detached for service with the Army.[158] This provision was carried into the Revised Statutes on June 22, 1874 as Section 1621.[158]

This unsettled jurisdiction brought about the abolition of flogging in the Marine Corps in May of 1812 though it was continued in the Navy. This was because legislation applying to the Army was held applicable to the Marine Corps. At times the punishment was inflicted on sea-going Marines.[159] The three amnesty proclamations of President Madison pardoning Army deserters were held to apply to Marines,[8] who deserted from shore stations but not to those deserting from naval stations.[8] [9]

Jurisdiction over Marines in Navy Yards also was unsettled and caused difficulties.[160] So did jurisdictional

matters concerning courts-martials.[161] The Marine Corps, however, was kept in a cooperative state of mind and these jurisdictional matters were not permitted to interfere with efficiency.[162]

When President James Madison, on June 18, 1812, approved an Act of Congress providing that war was "declared to exist" between the United States and Great Britain, the United States Marine Corps had a statutory strength of 46 officers and 1,823 enlisted men.[163] Divided into ranks there were one Lieutenant Colonel Commandant, one Major,[164] six Captains, 20 First Lieutenants, 18 Second Lieutenants, one Sergeant Major, one Quartermaster Sergeant, one Drum Major, one Fife-Major, 54 Sergeants, 233 Corporals, 48 "Drums and Fifes", and 1,484 privates, a total of 1,869 Marines.[163]

The Act of April 16, 1814[165] added one Major, 14 Captains, 12 First Lieutenants, 22 Second Lieutenants, 61 sergeants, 42 "drums and fifes," and 696 privates. This made the statutory strength of the Corps, one Lieutenant Colonel Commandant, two Majors, 20 Captains, 32 First Lieutenants, 40 Second Lieutenants, one Sergeant Major, one Quartermaster Sergeant, one Drum Major, one Fife Major, 115 Sergeants, 233 Corporals, 90 "Drums and Fifes", 2,180 Privates, a total of 2,717 Marines.

Secretary of the Navy William Jones on February 22, 1814, had strongly recommended this increase, writing to the Senate Naval Committee: "It is not necessary to recall the recollection of the Honorable Committee, to the gallant part this distinguished Corps has acted in all the noble victories which have been achieved; nor to its character for discipline, valour & patient endurance of the most severe service on the Lakes, in which it has suffered excessively; suffice it to say, that it is not surpassed by any body of men, in the service of the United States, though seen only in the background of the picture, and without the ordinary inducements to noble actions - a reasonable prospect to promotion, with a Sprig of the Laurel, which it may help to gather. The augmentation which I recommend, will be actually necessary, for the force now authorized, as will be illustrated by the Estimate which accompanies this. This Corps is, moreover, exceedingly useful at our several Naval Stations, and from its amphibious character, calculated to render important services in every situation."[165]

Not included in the strength there were many Marines serving on board privateers.[166] There were no State Marines[167] as there were in the Revolution.[168] The Marine Corps Reserve had not yet been created.[169]

With the coming of Peace came reductions. On January 22, 1815, the Navy Department wrote Headquarters: "In addition to the observations in the letter addressed to you on the 20th relative to a reduction of the estimates for the Marine Corps, the current year, the Secretary directs me to say, that the opposition in Congress is so strong against making large appropriations for the Navy that it will be necessary to estimate only for 1,000 men officers included - and that he wishes you if practicable to reduce the rank and file and the Estimates within that number."[170] The real reductions did not come until the Peace Establishment Act of 1817.[171]

Marine Officers were, in general, obtained from civil life.[172] Appointments were made by the President and ratified by the Senate.[173] At times the officers received recess appointments.[174] They took an oath.[175] They were commissioned in the same manner as were Army and Navy officers.[176] Many officers joined the Marines during the war,[177] and their names were carried in the Annual Navy Registers in a list separate from the Navy.[178] There were several cases of officers serving under acting appointments.[179] One officer held, at the same time, the warrant of a Midshipman and the commission of Second Lieutenant of Marines.[180] There was one case where a Sergeant of

Marines served as an Acting Midshipman.[181] At least seven officers received direct brevet rank during the war.[182] Officers were not permitted to resign without the consent of the President or the Secretary of the Navy acting for him.[183] Nineteen officers resigned during the war.[184] At least one officer was dismissed or cashiered.[185] There were no retirements of officers because the law did not permit officers to retire.[186] Officers received leaves of absence and furloughs.[187] There were four officers killed in action or died of wounds.[188] Five officers died natural deaths during this war.[189] Upon arriving in Washington officers were expected to report to the Commandant.[190] They were permitted "by memorial" or appeal to "resort to Congress" on various matters.[191]

At times officers were placed under arrest.[192] When in such a status the officer delivered up his sword which was returned to him when he was released from arrest.[193]

There were no service schools for Marine officers to attend.[194] What schooling they received was by actual experience on board ship and in the field, at the few posts maintained,[195] and in observing the other military arms.[196] They were not required to pass an examination for appointment[197] or for promotion.[198] Promotion was slow, by seniority and not selection.[199] The emoluments of officers con-

sisted of pay[200] and rations.[201]

Officers on duty at Marine Barracks served as Officers-of-the-Day[202] and signed a daily Officer-of-the-Day's Morning Report Book which was examined by the Commanding Officer.[203] These books shows strength of the command, character of duty, countersigns, Armorer's Report, lists of prisoners, "Black List",[204] visits of the Officer-of-the-Day to sentinels, and some reports contain the notation "Fast Day." Officers on duty in Washington were required to live in Quarters at the Barracks.[205]

Marine officers fought duels. Captain John Marshall Gamble killed Midshipman John S. Cowan in a duel on an island in the South Pacific.[206] Captain Robert D. Wainwright gave a naval officer adequate cause to challenge him to a duel in January of 1813 at Hampstead, near Charleston, S.C.; but his opponent would not act.[207]

Medical Officers of the Navy were assigned to duty with the Marines.[208] There were no Navy Dental Officers.

Recruiting was carried on intelligently and intensively during the war.[209] The rule was - "receive none that you would not willingly command."[210] All Marines were Volunteers.[211] There was no selective draft system. Recruiting was entirely separate from the Navy or Army and administered by the Commandant.[212] Funds were furnished by Headquarters to main-

tain the recruiting rendezvous.[213] Rendezvous were maintained at the principal Posts and Cities.[214] The methods of recruiting were about the same as ever.[215] The enlistment period was for three years.[216] Boys were bound for a longer period.[217] Minors were enlisted with consent of parents[218] or guardians.[218] All Marines enlisted as Privates or Musics.[219] No provisions as to any particular duty were made.[220] Native American were desired[221] and yet a large number of men who were of foreign birth and not naturalized were of necessity enlisted.[222] A former Lieutenant of the Army,[223] and a dismissed Midshipman[224] were enlisted. One woman, disguised as a man, is popularly supposed to have been enlisted but the records do not disclose the names of her aliases.[225] Negroes were not enlisted.[226] Intoxicated men were not enlisted.[227]

Applicants had to be of a required height[228] and were required to pass a physical examination.[229] They were required to be within certain ages.[230] Marines took the oath.[231]

Advance pay[232] and bounties were paid. Recruiting officers at times received premiums for each recruit enlisted.[233]

Handbills were used.[234] Advertisements[235] in newspapers brought results.

Army recruiting often handicapped that of the Marines.[236] But when the Army was reduced it assisted Corps recruiting.[237] Recruiting for Privateering was a handicap.[238] So was high price of labor.[239] Musics were considered desirable.[240] They were sometimes hired.[241] Minors were discharged if they could prove their minority.[218] Marines were often discharged if they furnished a substitute.[242] Discharges were often requested for other reasons.[243] Size Rolls were prepared and forwarded to Headquarters.[244]

Discipline of the Corps was maintained with punishments by Commanding Officers[245] and sentences of Courts-martial.[246] The officers were tried by general courts-martial[247] and the men by Garrison Courts-martial,[248] Regimental Courts-martial,[249] and General Courts-martial.[250] Courts of Inquiry were also convened.[251]

Marine officers sat as members of Army general court-martial[252] and as members[253] and judge advocates[254] of naval general courts-martial.[255] Civilians[256] usually served as judge advocates of naval general courts-martial. Counsel was allowed the accused.[257] The Commandant was authorized to convene naval general courts-martial.[258] Marine officers[259] and enlisted Marines[260] were sometimes tried by Army general courts-martial.[261] Both officers[262] and men were tried by Navy[263] general courts-martial. In some cases the court

was reconvened for a "reconsideration of the sentence."[264] Orderlies were detailed by the precept to "attend the Court".[265] Courts were dissolved by the Commandant.[266]

Commanding Officers of posts, or the Commandant himself, convened the Regimental Courts-martial composed of three officers.[267] The precepts did not indicate a recorder, the junior member probably acting as such.

Officers were dismissed or "cashiered",[268] suspended,[269] reprimanded,[270] suffered loss of pay,[271] etc.[272] Sometimes the President mitigated sentences of dismissal.[273]

The punishments awarded enlisted Marines during this war were administered by the commanding officers[274] and by sentences of courts-martial.[275] The nature of the punishments adjudged by general court-martial were death,[276] (confirmed by President)[277] flogging (lashes, cat-of-nine-tails)[278] reduction in rank,[279] confinement,[280] "solitary confinement",[281] double irons,[282] hard labor,[283] Ball and chain,[283] loss of pay,[284] "confined to garrison,"[285] "drummed out",[286] "be dismissed the service with disgrace,"[287] "pay all expense attending his desertion,"[288] "head shaved",[289] "Ration of liquor stopped",[290] "halter put round his neck",[291] etc.[292] In one case a Private of Marines was in double irons in the "Coal Hole of the Ketch Vesuvious," at the New York Marine Barracks.[293]

The Regimental Courts-martial adjudged various sentences.[294]

Some Marines were acquitted.[295]

Members of courts-martial occasionally recommended clemency.[296] Sentences were mitigated.[297] Privateersmen were tried.[298]

The President, in several cases, pardoned Marines sentenced to death.[299] Some deserters were pardoned by the President's Proclamations.[8]

At the Marine Barracks, Washington, D.C. there was a "Black List" a list of names that was daily written in the Officer of the Day's Book, which probably meant a restricted list.[300]

Comity existed between the Naval, Marine Corps, and the Civil authorities.[301]

Owing to the great demand for Marines there was little opportunity to retain them at shore posts for the purposes of drill and discipline.[302] There were no recruit depots then for a regular course of training,[303] and recruits were drilled at Recruiting Rendezvous and at the Posts.[303] There is no record of regular target practice.[304] Salutes were not overlooked.[305]

The detachment performing military duty at Headquarters at the Washington Barracks, was particularly well-

drilled and thoroughly acquainted with the various military ceremonies.[306] It was paraded regularly and held Guard Mounts, etc., Parades, Troop, etc.[307] A School for Musics[308] was conducted there. Some men lived in barracks with their families.[309]

Enlisted men were promoted[310] or reduced[311] either by the Commandant[312] or by Commanding Officers subject to his approval.[313] "Passes" were issued to identify them while traveling.[314]

Enlisted men left the service by honorable discharge,[315] death,[316] by Surgeon's certificate,[317] on request and furnishing a substitute,[242] by reason of minority,[218] to accept a commission in the Army,[318] at their own request supported by petitions because of dependency, etc.,[319] for the good of the service or "benefit of the service",[320] by sentence of court-martial,[321] by desertion,[322] and for other reasons.[323] Rewards were offered for deserters.[324]

Some Marines were captured by the enemy and languished as prisoners of war at Dartmoor (England),[325] Bermuda Island,[32 Barbadoes,[327] Halifax,[328] Jamaica,[329] Chatham (England),[330] and other places.[331]

Pay was as important a matter during this period as at any other time in history.[332] The rates of pay were laid down.[333] Officers[334] and enlisted men ashore were paid by

the Paymaster[335] or by the Commanding Officers.[336] Officers in command of Marine Barracks were furnished funds by the Paymaster.[337] Marines afloat were paid by the Commanding officer of Marines when possible on pay rolls submitted by him.[338] Otherwise by the Purser of the Ships.[339] When in a home port where there was a Barracks the sea-going Marines were sometimes paid by the Commanding Officers of the Marine Barracks.[340] Officers received pay from the date of the acceptance of their appointments.[341] Allotments were permitted.[342] Pay was sometimes allowed for special and extra duty.[343] Advance pay to officers was permitted.[344] Additional pay was allowed on some stations.[345] There was a grog allowance.[346] Prize money was allowed Marines.[347]

As provided by law twenty cents a month was deducted from the pay of officers and enlisted men for the Navy Hospital Fund,[348] to support Naval Hospitals.[349]

Pay Rolls were made up.[350] The Adjutant had to certify that the men on the Pay Rolls corresponded with the men on the records or Musters of his officer.[351] Expenses for travelling were allowed.[352]

Estimates of appropriations required were made by the Commandant through his Staff Officers to the Secretary of the Navy.[353] They allowed for postage.[354]

Appropriations for the Marine Corps, while included in the regular annual Appropriation Act of the Navy, were made separately.[355] Additional appropriations were made occasionally.[356]

The Commandant or Quartermaster at regular intervals would request the Secretary of the Navy to furnish him with funds or authority to purchase articles.[357]

Funds were furnished the Commanding Officers of Marine Barracks.[358]

The Marines enjoyed the same rights and privileges regarding pensions as the remainder of the Navy, and the Army,[359] and this included Marines serving on Privateers.[360] A rather unique piece of legislation was that entitled: "An Act relating to the ransom of American captives of the late war" providing for the redeeming and purchasing "from captivity any citizen of the United States, taken prisoner" during the War for a sum not more than $150.[361]

Contracts for rations were entered into.[362] Enlisted Marines serving on Naval vessels received Navy rations.[363] Subsistence Rolls were prepared.[364] Officers were allowed rations.[365] Double rations for certain officers was authorized.[366]

The subject of Rations for Marines on Naval vessels sometimes became complicated.[367] The Quartermaster at Head-

quarters made a daily "Provision Return."[368]

The law provided that Marines serving ashore in co-operation with the Army were supplied by the Army with rations and with camp equipage the Army to be reimbursed from naval appropriations.[369]

Subsistence for Marines in the field was well taken care of.[370]

Heat,[371] light,[372] fuel[373] and forage[374] were important things the Quartermaster attended to.

Methods of transporting[375] Marines from one post to another consisted of marching,[376] wagons,[377] sailing vessels,[378] steam-boats,[379] stages,[380] privately-owned horses and carriages[381] and possibly other means.[382] There was a "usual route" or "direct route" between the main posts.[383] Transportation expenses were authorized.[384]

Stores of various kinds were supplied the barracks and posts by the Quartermaster.[385]

Stationery was issued to the various Marine commanding officers according to a regular allowance table.[386]

Returns of government property were regularly made to the Quartermaster.[387]

Surveys, when necessary, were held on government property.[388]

During this war the Marines were usually armed with muskets,[389] generally procured at Harper's Ferry[390] or Springfield, Mass.[390] These consisted of captured pieces,[391] British pattern and calibre "as we now use in the Corps,"[392] Tower muskets,[393] Springfield,[394] and "American muskets."[395] They were usually referred to as "Stand of Arms."[396] Repairs to muskets were made at the Washington Barracks by the Armorer[397] and at other places.[398] Pistols[399] were sometimes carried. Special care of muskets by the Marines was required.[400] Commanding officers were required to make returns of all arms, under their charge.[401] The subject of powder was important.[402] Buck shot was used at times.[403]

Marines assisted in developing a "repeating gun", as it was called, at Philadelphia[404] and Boston.[404] Grenades were used.[405] A Second Lieutenant presented to the Commandant "for his examination the model of an implement of war."[406] One gentleman so impressed two high-ranking naval officers with his knowledge of "Torpedoes for Harbor Defense" that they strongly recommended his appointment in "the Marine or Naval Service." He was appointed a Second Lieutenant of Marines.[407]

Officers[408] carried swords. In one case the officer's sword was called a "dirk".[409] Sergeants[410] and Musics[411] were also armed with swords.

A complete set of accoutrements[412] consisting of cartridge box,[413] belt,[414] bayonet - scabbard[415] and plate[416] etc. was worn. Haversacks,[417] Knapsacks,[418] etc.[419] were provided. References in Archives are made to brushes and prickers,[420] The annual estimates allowed for camp kettles, canteens and bedracks.[421]

Many errors have been made by historians and others in describing the uniform of the Marines for this war.[422]

The uniform of the Marines seems to be, in general governed by the provisions of the Uniform Orders dated October 14, 1805[423] and April 19, 1810[424] and subsequent changes made in letters.[425]

It may be that continued research will disclose a new uniform for this War but none has as yet been located.[426]

The use of Leather Stocks and other leather parts of the uniform gave rise to the good-natured sobriquet of <u>Leathernecks</u> for the Marines.[427]

The Device or Emblem of the Corps was a brass Eagle and plate and a red plume.[428] A "Motto" was referred to.[429]

Letters in the Archives[430] refer to coats,[430] fatigue-suits,[431] fatigue-coats,[432] coatings,[433] watch-coats,[434] or watch-cloaks,[434] fatigue-jackets,[435] fatigue-trousers,[436] music coats,[437] pantaloons,[438] linen pantaloons,[439] linen overalls,[440] woolen overalls,[441] green clothing,[442] shirts,[443] fatigue-caps,[444] caps,[445] cap-plates,[446] "stockings",[447] "socks, otherwise half-hose",[448] shoes,[449] gaiters,[450] [451]

shoulder knots,[452] Sergeant's knots,[453] leather stocks,[427] plumes,[428] epaulettes,[454] buff-belts,[455] bands,[456] belt plates,[457] small plates,[458] blankets,[459] buttons,[460] "small yellow Buttons for gaiters",[461] Kersey,[462] woolens,[463] canvas,[464] baize,[465] scarlet cloth,[466] "Blue, Red, and Black Cloth",[467] cotton twilling,[468] Russia drilling,[469] and bunting.[470] Chevrons[471] were not expressly mentioned.

The Commandant encouraged domestic manufactures.[472] The authority to make expenditures for the procuring of articles of uniform was accorded the Commandant by the Secretary of the Navy.[473]

Contracts for the articles of uniform were generally made with civilian manufacturers.[474]

The tailors at Headquarters manufactured some uniforms.[475]

A clothing allowance was prescribed for the Marines.[476]

Officers and Non-Commissioned officers in charge of public property made returns to the Quartermaster.[477]

Articles of uniform were shipped to the various posts from Philadelphia,[478] New York,[479] Boston,[480] Washington,[481] and other places.[482] Marines of Sea-going vessels usually were supplied uniforms at home ports[483] but at times purchased them in foreign countries.[484]

Crape on the left arm and sword hilt was prescribed as part of the uniform as a testimonial of respect for

officers[485] and others.[486]

Although the regulations provided for "the hair queued and powdered"[487] it is not certain whether all Marines wore queues.[488] The annual estimates allowed for "Hair powder."[489]

The Commandant prescribed the uniform to be worn by Marines at Headquarters[490] and sometimes at other posts.[491]

During this war Marine Barracks or Marine Detachments were maintained at Headquarters[492] in Washington City, Washington Navy Yard,[493] Gosport (Norfolk),[494] Philadelphia,[495] New York,[496] Charlestown (Boston),[497] Portsmouth, N.H.,[498] Erie, Pa.,[499] Sackett's Harbor, N.Y.,[500] New Orleans,[501] Charleston, S.C.,[502] and at Baltimore.[503] Also at St. Mary's, Ga.,[504] as a depot to supply Marines for naval vessels. During part of the war a post was maintained at Pittsburg,[505] chiefly for recruiting. Also one at New London, Connecticut during the latter part of the war.[506] During the period that Marines operated in cooperation with the Army against the Florida Spaniards, Indians[507] and Negroes a post was kept up either on Cumberland Island, Ga.,[508] at Point Peter, Ga.,[509] or in north Florida.[510] A detachment for duty on Lake Champlain was contemplated but never formed.[511]

Muster Rolls[512] were submitted for the various posts, detachments and the Marine Guards serving on board the many

naval vessels.

There were no Exchanges or Post Exchanges in existence at this period but Sutlers[513] were appointed who took care of that activity. On board ship the Purser administered the Slops[514] which in a measure corresponded to the Sutler's activity.

NOTES

CHAPTER XX, VOLUME ONE

---

1. The first American Marines mentioned in recorded history are the "Original Eight" of May, 1775.(MC Hist v I ch III, 2-3, 22)
2. MC Hist v I ch VIII and IX.
3. These years were 1797, 1806, 1808, 1809. In 1807 the unfortunate Chesapeake-Leopard incident occurred and in 1810 the British sloop of war Moselle fired into the U.S. Brig Vixen. (MC Hist v I ch XXI)
4. These three gentlemen were "Republicans" which corresponds to the "Democrats" of today. Clinton died April 1812.
5. "We have now no Secretary by the retirement of Mr. Jones." (Wharton to A. Henderson on Constitution, Boston, 4 Dec 1814, MC Arch); Nav Inst Proc, No. 120, 1308-1309.
6. Charles W. Goldsborough was Chief Clerk of the Department to March 9, 1813 and Benjamin Homans from then until after the war ended. Their annual salary was $1900.00. (Let Bk, "Congress", II, 205, Navy Arch)
7. For information of Franklin Wharton see MC Hist v I ch XVI, XVIII, v II ch II, and other prior chapters.
8. "Whereas information has been received that a number of individuals, who have deserted from the Army of the U. S., have become sensible of their offense, and are desirous of returning to their duty - a full pardon is hereby granted and proclaimed to each and all such individuals as shall, within four months from the date hereof, surrender themselves to the commanding officer of any military post within the United States, or the territories thereof." (James Madison, 7 Feb 1812; Niles Reg. 15 Feb 1812, 448; Richardson's Mess & Pap Pres, I, 512; Nat Intell 22 Feb 1812; The War, of New York, 17 Oct 1812; see MC Hist v I ch XXI, 4); On Oct. 8, 1812 President Madison issued a second proclamation in the same words as that of his Feb. 7, 1812 proclamation pardoning those "who have deserted from the Army," and return within the given period. (Richardson's Mess & Pap Pres, I, 514; Niles Reg. III, 101); A Proclamation of June 17, 1814 by President Madison, pardoned deserters of Army in the same words of former two proclamations except that they had to return "within three months." (Richardson's Mess & Pap Pres, I, 543; Niles Reg. VI, 279); President Madison's proclamation was antedated by at least one, for on October 15, 1807 President Thomas Jefferson proclaimed that "information has been

8. Continued.
received that" deserters "from Army" have "become sensible of their offense and are desirous of returning to their duty, a full pardon is hereby proclaimed to each and all of such individuals as shall within four months from the date hereof surrender themselves to the commanding officer of any military post within the United States or the territories thereof." (Richardson's Mess & Pap Pres, I, 425) And proclamations were issued by subsequent Presidents. An Executive Order dated June 12, 1830 of President Andrew Jackson after relating that Congress at last session had passed an Act repealing the law imposing the penalty of death on those who "in time of peace" were guilty of desertion proclaiming "a free and full pardon" to those "who at the date of this order stand in the character of deserters." (Richardson's Mess & Pap Pres, II, 499); On March 10, 1863 President Abraham Lincoln by proclamation declared that all deserters (Army) etc. reporting by April 1, 1863 would be pardoned. (Richardson's Mess & Pap Pres, VI, 163); On Feb. 26, 1864 the President directed that all Army deserters condemned to death be mitigated to imprisonment during war at Dry Tortugas Fla. (Richardson's Mess & Pap Pres, VI, 233); On March 11, 1865 a presidential proclamation pardoned all deserters (Army) who reported in before May 10, 1865. (Richardson's Mess & Pap Pres, VI, 279); On Oct. 10, 1873 President U.S. Grant issued "full pardon" to all deserters (Army) who reported before Jan. 1, 1874. (Richardson's Mess & Pap Pres, VII, 235); "a proclamation of the President of the U. States under the 7th Inst., granting a pardon to all deserters from our Service" etc. "I will with much pleasure, on his refunding the expenses attending the inlistment, meet your wishes in restoring him to his parents". (Wharton to John Thomas, Phila, 24 Feb 1812, MC Arch); "Grant will be considered as pardoned by the proclamation of the President." (Wharton to Gale, 18 May 1812, MC Arch); "Robert Patterson a Private Marine who enlisted under Capt. Gale at Phila. and deserted from this station has delivered himself up under the President's Proclamation." (Capt. John Hall, NY, to Adjutant Miller, 15 June 1812, MC Let L of C); "Goodwin confined for desertion, must be released. He is pardoned by the Proclamation of the President of the U. States issued on the 8th of October last, which was to be in force four months from that date." (Wharton to Capt. R.D. Wainwright at Charleston, S.C., 9 Dec 1812, MC Arch); "Matthews gave himself up

8. Continued.
to me on the 21st Decb. 1812 under the Proclamation of the Presidt, pardoning all deserters who should give themselves up within a limitd time." (Capt. Smith at NY to Wharton, 1 Feb 1813, MC Let L of C); Fifer "Orrin Slafter has re-enlisted with me, his time would not have been out for fifteen months, in consequence of his desertion, but appeal'd to the Secty of the Navy, for his discharge, saying he had given himself up under the President's Proclamation, and begs he might be releas'd from the remainder of the time, when there were orders immediately sent to Commodore Bainbridge to have him discharg'd." (Capt. William Hall on Frigate United States to Wharton, 15 June 1815, MC Let L of C)

9. "Had he have been serving on shore, at the time of the desertion, he would have come under the Proclamation of the President of the U. States pardoning deserters who returned to duty from the 8th October 1812 to the 8th February 1813." (Wharton to Henderson, at Boston, 7 March 1813); "I find John Spencer was to be released from confinement as a deserter, he coming under the Proclamation of the President" as "I then thought by deserting from some Post on Shore. Since being informed that he deserted while afloat" I "have no doubt" "but that Commodore Rodgers, on being possessed of all the circumstances attending the case of Spencer will return him to your Guard." (Wharton to Henderson at Boston, 21 March 1813, MC Arch); "Williams coming within the Proclamation you must employ as music, until his services are wanted." (Wharton to Gale at Phila, 3 Aug 1814, MC Arch); "The deserters returning on the Proclamation of the President will return to duty the apprehended will be held for trial." (Wharton to Gale at Phila, 19 Sept 1814, MC Arch)

10. Stat at L; For declaration of War of 1812 see Cir Sec Navy F. Hamilton to Navy C.O's, 19 March (June) 1812, Cir & Gen Ord, I, Navy Arch; "War here is more talked of than anything else, and most people now begin to think it inevitable." (Wharton to Carmick at New Orleans, 26 March 1812, MC Arch); The state of war brought serious thoughts and resolutions. On June 17, 1812 Congress passed a resolution that the President recommend a day of "public humiliation and prayer" and ask the Almighty God's "blessing on their arms and a speedy restoration of peace." (Stat at L); Proclamation of President Madison dated July 9, 1812, "day of public humiliation and prayer." (Richardson's Mess & Pap Pres,

10. Continued.
I, 513; An of Cong, 12th Cong, Pt 2, 2224); "Second Thursday of September", 1813 was designated by President Madison as a Proclamation of a "Day of Public humiliation and prayer." (Richardson's Mess & Pap Pres, I, 532)
11. See MC Hist v I ch XXI, 6, the sword being that of Captain Wilkinson of the British Marines delivered to Lt Thomas R. Swift at Gosport (Norfolk), Va.
12. See MC Hist v I, ch XXIII, 13-30, 58-64; "Every man to be spared leaves this in the morning for the Patuxent, in aid of the Flotilla menaced by the Enemy." (Wharton to Lt. Forde, President, at NY, 11 June 1814, MC Arch)
13. See MC Hist v I ch XXIV
14. See MC Hist v I ch XXI to XXV inc.
15. Thanks of Congress to "Marines and infantry acting as such" at Battle of Lake Erie.(I Stat at L, 535; MC Hist v I ch XXII, 21, 35; Hamersly, Gen Reg, 928); Congress thanked Marines etc. for Battle of Lake Champlain. (MC Hist v I ch XXIII, 48; Hamersly, Gen Reg, 927-928); and other occasions; The first thanks accorded Marines by any Congress was on November 12, 1775 when the South Carolina Provincial Congress passed a Resolution ordering that "the thanks of the Congress be returned to * * * also to Captain William Scott, who acted as a volunteer in command of the Marines on board the schooner Defence; and that those gentlemen be requested to return the thanks of this Congress to all the officers and men who acted under their respective commands." (See MC Hist v I ch V, 1-2, 40)
16. MC Hist v I ch XXIV, 20, 34; Stat at L, 22 Feb 1815; Latour, Hist Memoir, Appendix cxxii-cxxiv.
17. Marines were included in presidential praise as that of President Madison on Dec. 11, 1812 in his Message to Congress praising Stephen Decatur "and his companions on board" the United States "for the consummate skill and conspicuous valor by which this trophy (the Macedonian) has been added to the naval arms of the United States." (Richardson's Mess & Pap Pres, I, 521) Also on Feb. 22, 1813 praising Bainbridge of Constitution "his officers and crew". (id, 522); And on May 25, 1813 for Hornet (Lawrence) capturing the Peacock. Presidential praise was accorded Capt. Porter and "his brave comrades" for they "have added much to the rising glory of the American flag," etc. (An Mess President Madison Sept. 20, 1814, Richardson's Mess & Pap Pres, I, 549; See MC Hist v I ch XXI, 13-14; ch XXV, 5; In his message

17. Continued.
to Congress of Nov. 4, 1812 President Madison said "The enterprising spirit which has characterized our naval force and its success, both in restraining insults and depredations on our coasts and in reprisals on the enemy, will not fail to recommend an enlargement of it." (Richardson's Mess & Pap Pres, I, 519)

18. Congress posthumously awarded a silver medal "to the nearest relative" of 1st Lt. William Sharp Bush who was killed in action on the Constitution. (See MC Hist v I ch XXI, 11) 1st Lt. John Contee also received a silver medal from Congress for this engagement. (Hamersly, Gen Reg, 926); Congress presented silver medals to the officers (including 1st Lt. William Anderson and 2d Lt. James L. Edwards) of the United States for capturing the Macedonian. (See MC Hist v I ch XXI, 13); Congress presented silver medals to officers (including 1st Lt. John Contee and 2d Lt. William H. Freeman) of the Constitution for capture of Java. (See MC Hist v I ch XXI, 15; Hamersly, Gen Reg, 926); Congress presented silver medals to officers (including 1st Lt. Robert Mosby) of Hornet for defeat of Peacock. (See MC Hist v I ch XXII, 2); Congress presented a silver medal to the nearest male relative of 1st Lt. John Brooks who was killed in action at Battle of Lake Erie. (See MC Hist v I ch XXII, 21); Congress presented silver medals to the officers (including Capt. Archibald Henderson and 1st Lt. William H. Freeman) of the Constitution for capture of Cyane and Levant. (See MC Hist v I ch XXV, 5; Hamersly, Gen Reg, 930; III Stat at L, 341); Congress presented medals to the officers (including 1st Lt. W. L. Brownlow) of the Hornet for capturing the Wasp. (See MC Hist v I ch XXV, 7); Silver medals were awarded to officers of Hornet, including 1st Lt. William L. Brownlow, for capturing Penguin. (III Stat at L, 341; Hamersly, Gen Reg, 929; MC Hist v I ch XXV, 7); "In consequence of the destruction of the papers in my Office in 1814 it is with difficulty that I am able to ascertain that the following are the Marine Officers to whom silver Medals were awarded by Congress. Lieut. William S. Bush's heirs, and Lieut. John Contee, Frigate Constitution and Gurriere. Lieut. John Contee and Lieut. William H. Freeman, Frigate Constitution and Java. Lieut. William Anderson and James L Edwards, Frigate United States and Macedonian. Lieut. John Brooks' heirs, Lake Erie. Captn. Archibald Henderson and Lieut. William H. Freeman - Frigate Constitution with Cyane and Levant. Lt. William L.

18. Continued.
Brownlow, Hornet and Penguin." (S. Miller Adjt. & Inspector to Benjamin Homans March 2, 1820, Misc Let v II, 1820, Navy Arch); "My brother Dr. Henderson will call for the Medal which yours of the 10th Feby. informs me is now at the Department and I will be obliged to you to direct it to be delivered to him." (Archibald Henderson to Sec Navy Smith Thompson March 31, 1820, Misc Let v II, 1820, Navy Arch); DAR Mag, Oct 1921 and Nov 1921. See also Brownlow to Homans, July 7,
19. MC Arch 1820, Misc Let Navy Arch
20. The Act of April 16, 1814 provided: "That the President of the United States be, and he is hereby authorized to confer brevet rank on such officers of the Marine Corps as shall distinguish themselves by gallant actions or meritorious conduct, or who shall have served ten years in any one grade: Provided, That nothing herein contained shall be so construed as to entitle officers so brevetted to any additional pay or emoluments, except when commanding separate stations or detachments, when they shall be entitled to and receive the same pay and emoluments which officers of the same grades are now or hereafter may be allowed by law." (Stat at L) At least seven officers were brevetted in this war (Capt. Anthony Gale a Major on April 24, 1814; Alfred Grayson a Capt. on June 18, 1814; Capt. Samuel Miller a Major on Aug. 24, 1814; Capt. Alexander Sevier a Major in Dec., 1814; Capt. Archibald Henderson a Major in 1814; and Capt. John Marshall Gamble a Major on April 19, 1816). Captain Anthony Gale was made a Brevet Major on April 24, 1814, Lieutenant-Colonel Commandant Wharton writing him on July 12, 1814: "I have great pleasure in handing to you after long service, the rank of Major by Brevet. I should have been more pleased had it been in my power to have ommitted the Brevet, but you must rest satisfied, especially when you reflect on the situation of Major Carmick and myself." (MC Arch); "The Rank of Major by Brevet" sent Gale at Phila. (Wharton to Gale, 12 July 1814, MC Arch) and to R. Smith at NY. (Wharton to Smith, 12 July 1814, MC Arch); "They could not be found yesterday and were supposed to be among the President's papers as they were sent to him at the time the Brevet Rank of Major was conferred on me." (A. Henderson to Actg Sec Navy J. C. Calhoun, Nov. 18, 1818, Misc Let v VII, 1818, Navy Arch); "I am also of opinion that the same principle which induced the establishment of Brevet Rank in the Army for gallant actions, meritorious conduct, or long ser-
Captain Richard Smith a Major on June 18, 1814; 1st Lt.

20. Continued.
vice, is equally applicable to the Navy" etc. (Sec Navy Jones to Senate Naval Committee, 15 Nov 1814, Cong Let Bk, II, 325, Navy Arch and MC Arch)

21. Sword presented to Captain Archibald Henderson by State of Virginia. (MC Hist v I ch XXV, 5, 14); States gave medals in War of 1812. (DAR Mag, May 1933, 295)

22. On Feb. 3, 1813 Sec Navy Wm. Jones recommended to Langdon Cheves, Chairman House Committee of Ways and Means that $6040 be appropriated for distribution under the Act of April 23, 1800 to the officers, seamen and Marines of Constitution for destroying the Guerriere. The above act provided a bounty of $20.00 for each person on board every ship destroyed and there were 302 on the Guerriere. (Cong Let Bk, II, 149, Navy Arch); $50,000 was distributed, by order of Congress to the officers, Bluejackets and Marines of the Constitution for destruction of Guerriere (Hamersly, Gen Reg, 927) and a like sum to officers, Bluejackets and Marines of Constitution for destruction of Java. (Hamersly, Gen Reg, 927) Congress distributed $25,000 as prize money to officers, and crew of Constitution for capture of Levant. (Hamersly, Gen Reg, 930); On Dec. 30, 1813 Sec Navy Wm. Jones wrote Senate Naval Committee that "the force at Erie, having been collected together and brought into action in great haste no Muster Rolls" had been "received at this Department, by which to estimate the amount of a month's pay to the * * * Marines * * * of that Squadron" but "the sum of $7,000 may be assumed as an approximation to the amount of one month's pay to the Officers and persons above mentioned, including the non commissioned officers and privates of the Army serving as Marines." (Sec Navy Wm. Jones to Senate Naval Committee, 30 Dec 1813, Cong Let Bk, II, 190-191, Navy Arch; Hamersly, Gen Reg, 928; MC Hist v I ch XXII, 21); $25,000 to the officers, Bluejackets and Marines of Hornet for destruction of Peacock and $12,000 to officers Bluejackets and Marines who destroyed British brig Detroit. (Hamersly, Gen Reg, 927) Congress destributed $25,000 to officers, Bluejackets and Marines for capture of Penguin. (Hamersly, Gen Reg, 930); $35,000 was distributed by order of Congress as prize money to the officers, Bluejackets and Marines of the Wasp for capturing the Frolic. $50,000 was distributed by order of Congress as prize money among the officers, Bluejackets and Marines of the United States for capturing the Macedonian. (MC Hist v I ch XXI, 14); Congress gave 3 months pay to Marines

22. Continued.
and Infantry serving as Marines for Battle of Lake Champlain. (MC Hist v I ch XXIII, 49; Hamersly, Gen Reg, 928)
23. See MC Hist v I ch XXI to XXV inc.
24. See MC Hist v I ch XXI to XXV inc.
25. See MC Hist v I ch XXI to XXV inc.
26. On board the naval vessels they served as musketmen and in some instances at the great guns. They led the boarders and served as the main force in the repelling of boarders. (MC Hist v I ch XXI, 1)
27. The following five letters are probably the earliest in the Navy Archives concerning the Marines of the frigate United States: "Please deliver to the order of Mr. Tench Francis, Purveyor, for the use of the Marines, for the Frigates, ten Sergeants, Privates Coats and 158 Privates ditto." (James McHenry "War Office" to John Harris, 17 Aug 1797, Nav Aff under War Dept, Navy Arch) "Please to deliver to Captain Wm McRea, for the Frigate United States, one drum and one fife complete." (James McHenry "War Office" to John Harris, 17 Aug 1797, Nav Aff under the War Dept, Navy Arch) "Lieut. McRea with the men he has enlisted ought to go on board as soon as possible and the present Guard sent to their Company at Fort Mifflin." (War Dept, "near Downingstown" to Barry, 30 Aug 1797, Nav Aff under War Dept, Navy Arch) "Be pleased to deliver to Capt. Wm McRea of the Frigate U.S. 12 suits of Marine cloaths." (N. Jones "War Office" to John Harris, 1 Nov 1797, Nav Aff under War Dept, Navy Arch) "You have already had annexed on the 7th Inst to a Pay Roll signed by Captain Barry, and Lieutenant McRea of the Marines the pay which has been fixed on for the Seamen and others therein named for your Government * * * as soon as general regulations and an immediate pay shall be determined on relative to the * * * and Marines * * *" (War Office to Wm Simmons, 11 Dec 1797, Nav Aff under War Dept, Navy Arch); For early history of United States see prior and subsequent chapters MC Hist; Another early letter is: "You will be pleased to have Jonothan Shattuck borne upon the Ships books as a Marine till further orders for provisions only." (War Office to Capt. John Barry, 9 Jan 1798, Nav Aff under War Dept, Navy Arch); The Marines of the United States from July 6, 1799 to Aug. 31, 1800 were commanded by 1st Lt. John Darley. 1st Lt. Bartholomew Clinch signed the muster roll dated Dec. 15, 1800. The muster rolls are missing until Lt. Ichabod B. Crane signed that dated up to the 1st July 1809

27. Continued.
and he continues in command until Dec. 1, 1810. The muster rolls are missing for 1811. Lt. William Anderson was in command from March, 1812 to November, 1812. Lt. H. H. Forde signed the muster roll dated 30 June 1813 and continued in command until he signed the muster roll dated 3 March, 1814. Lt. Henry Olcott commanded from May 31, 1814 to Feb. 1, 1815. "In compliance with orders I have reported myself to Commodore Shaw as Commanding Officer of Marines * * * The Guard I found on board * * * consisted of two Corporals, one Music and nine Privates * * * The Guard of the Macedonian at this time is one Sergeant, one Corporal, and ten Privates. * * * The Guard of either ship are much in want of every article of Clothing" etc. (Capt. Wm Hall on frigate United States at New London to Wharton, 13 April 1815, MC Arch) Capt. William Hall signed muster roll for April and July, 1815. (M Rolls, MC Arch); " Having had referred to me the state of the guard on board the U. States & finding a deficiency of twenty privates & one drummer, I must, to meet the expectations of the Department require you to send by water, to Capt. William Hall of her guard, that number & so inform him. In doing this you can, for the present delay the intended detachment for Head Quarters the Bugle excepted." (Wharton to Smith at NY, 14 June 1815, MC Arch)

28. There are no muster rolls in MC Archives for the frigate Constellation 1810-1813. The muster roll of the Constellation for Feb. 1813 is signed by 3d Lt. Henry B. Breckenridge who continued in command until March, 1814 when 1st Lt. Francis W. Sterne signed the roll. Lt. Sterne signed the March 1815 roll. Rolls are missing from then until Sept. 1815 which roll shows the Marines were under 1st Lt. Thomas W. Legge. The rolls are missing from Sept. 1815 to Oct. 1817 which latter roll shows 1st Lt. Francis B. White in command of the Marines. (M Rolls, MC Arch); May 20, 1815 Marines of Constellation under command of 1st Lt. Thomas W. Legge. (MC Hist v II ch I, 5, 6); Letter dated Boston, 8 March 1816 shows that apparently 1st Lt. Thomas W. Legge was in command of the Marines on the Constellation at Boston and he transferred some, retaining 3 Sergts, 1 corporal, 4 Musics and 23 Privates. (MC Arch); "As the officer to command the Guard of the Constellation you will immediately repair on board, & so report yourself to Capt. Charles Stewart, the Commander for instructions. This Guard will, when compleat, consist

28. Continued.
of 2 Sergeants, 2 Corporals, 2 Musics, 40 Privates, 20 of the latter will join you from Norfolk, as soon as possible, for whom you will receive Arms & Accoutrements from the Q. Master, who will also prepare extra clothing for the whole, to be given to the men when due, or, as circumstances may point out for your Government, the staff will deliver all the returns which you may require. Unaccustomed to the duties which are at sea expected from our men, & supplied as they are with a fatigue suite, I must impress on your mind that they appear not in uniform, unless in performing Military duty, the fatigue is most proper at all other times. From the officers of the staff you will receive forms which are used by them, & expected, to these I will call your attention that hopes may not arise to their or your injury That I may, at all times know the state, of your guard I must ask you to make report of it whenever it is in your power, should you at any time, require the aid of our officers at their stations on the coast, for supplies of men, arms clothing, &c. you will on them make the proper requisition. I wish you health, Happiness, & prosperous cruize." (Wharton to 2d Lt. Henry B. Breckenridge at Headquarters, 11 Nov 1812, MC Arch); On November 26, 1812 the Constellation lay "in the stream off the Point" two or three hundred people invited by Captain Stewart and Colonel Franklin Wharton. President and Dolly Madison, Mrs. Monroe, Mrs. Gallatin, Sec. Treasury, all present. "Gayly dancing to the inspiring strains of a magnificent band." (Holloway I, 292)

29. The earliest letter in Navy Archives concerning Marines of the Constitution is probably that reading: "I have received your letter of the 7th Inst. That part of your letter relating to the Seamen and Marines is by no means so satisfactory as I could wish. The President having taken into his consideration the pay of the * * * Marines, to enable him to fix it at the lowest prices, it becomes necessary that the best information should be obtained" etc. (War Office to Capt. S. Nicholson, 15 Jan 1798, Nav Aff under War Dept, Navy Arch; MC Gaz, May 1931, 27); For the early history of "The American Marines of Old Ironsides" see MC Gaz, May 1931, 26-32 and prior and subsequent chapters MC Hist, Knipe's Story of Old Ironsides, and Hollis' Frigate Constitution. Capt. Henry Caldwell signed Constitution's Muster Roll of Dec. 6, 1809; he is shown in command in March, 1810; 1st Lt. Thomas R. Swift signed the Muster

29. Continued.
Roll of July, 1810; also that of January, 1811, and those up to and including March 31, 1812; The Frigate Constitution, during the month of March, 1812, carried on board a detachment of Marines commanded by 1st Lt. Thomas R. Swift, divided as follows: One Sergeant, one fifer, one drummer, and forty one privates. The detachment originally consisted of fifty-three men but twelve were transferred to the Navy Yard at Gosport. (M Rolls, MC Arch); "The Detachment of Marines being withdrawn from the Constitution, your services on board are no longer required, you will therefore please to report yourself to Col. Wharton." (Isaac Hull to 1st Lt. Thomas R. Swift, 23 April 1812, MC Arch); "Appointed to command the Guard of the Frigate Constitution, you will consider Lieutenant Contee as attached to it, of course under your Orders. With him, and that part of it formed at Head Quarters, you will immediately proceed to embark and report yourself to Captain Isaac Hull," etc. (Wharton to 1st Lt. William Sharp Bush at Washington City, 11 June 1812, MC Arch); "The Constitution will require the completion of her Guard from you. Twenty men, under the command of a Corporal, you will immediately prepare and hold in readiness, fully equipped for service, to be delivered to the requisition of Capt. Hull or Lieut. Bush of the Corps. You must permit no obstacle to embarass this order. Held at a moment's warning, you must detail the number whenever the requisition is made, or put the men on board whenever the Frigate is near to your Station, should they not be required while at Annapolis." (Wharton to Swift at Norfolk, 12 and 15 June 1812, MC Arch); 1st Lt. William Sharp Bush signed the Roll for June, 1812; with him on board was 1st Lt. John Contee. The June, 1812 muster roll was signed by Lt. William Sharp Bush and carried the names of Sergeants Henry Owens, Samuel Hall, Aron T. Barker, 1 corporal, 1 fifer, 1 drummer and 30 privates. Private Allen McDonald was carried as an acting Corporal. "I yesterday recd from the Commd. of Lieut. Swift, one Corpl & twenty Privates, making the full Marine Guard of the Constitution." (Bush to Capt. Richard Smith at Headquarters, 2 July 1812, MC Let L of C); We anchored here [Cape Henry] this Morning [July 11, 1812] & will proceed to Sea in evening. I wish you'd send me a Size Roll for the following Men. The One I recd. from Lt. Swift is incorrect. Will you be so good as to get the Pay Master to mark the date of the last Payments -

29. Continued.
1. George Stevens, Corpl. 2. John Dougherty, 2d Pvt. 3. John Pershaw (?) 2d Pvt. 4. George Cline 2d Pvt. 5. John Dougherty, 1st Pvt. 6. Frederick Moyen (?) 1st Pvt. 7. Wm. Moyen (?) 1st Pvt. 8. Charles O. Brown 9. John Wilk (?) 10. Redman Barry 11. Thos. Johnson 12, Richard Hoffman 13, Archibald Ralston 14. James Trainer (?) 15. Philip Lowness (?) 16. Edward Gile 17. James McCoy 18. Aron Shields, 19. John Campbell 20. James McGowan 21. George Binnickie. A letter will probably find me in New York. (1st Lt. William Sharp Bush on Constitution at Cape Henry to Lt. Saml. Miller, 11 July 1812, MC Arch); The Constitution (Isaac Hull) sailed from Annapolis, Md. on July 5, 1812. On July 17 while off Egg Harbor saw an enemy squadron. Next morning, "boats sent out ahead with anchors, and the ship warped up to them," etc. Two days and two nights chased but arrived safely at Boston.(Amer Nav Battles, 49-50); "We arrived here four Days since. We were chased three Day by a British Squadron. I have, by orders of Capt. Hull, transfer'd to Lt. Broom Sergt Barker & eight Privates. The Guard is now 9 short in all. All in good Health." (Bush on Constitution to Wharton, 31 July 1812, MC Arch); The August, 1812 muster roll shows the Marines under Lt. John Contee and carried 3 Sergeants, 2 Corporals and 1 acting Corporal 1 fifer, 1 drummer and 40 privates. Drummer Samuel Virmillion was "bound until of age." (MC Arch); "Enclosed you will receive a muster Roll for the month of July 1812. I am informed you know no Such persons as Aaron Chadwick a private and William Vane a Corporal on your Books, the former was with me to France in the Constitution, and Vane was enlisted by Capt. Smith; (then Lieut. Smith) and has been recognized as a Corporal I find on some of Lieut. Massey's Pay Rolls." (Lt. Thomas R. Swift at Gosport Navy Yard to Lt. Saml. Miller, 1 Aug 1812, MC Let L of C); Bush was killed in action on Aug. 19, 1812, and Lt. Contee succeeded him in command and signed the Muster Roll for August 1812. I recd yours of the 14 Ulto a few days since. You state that you had forwarded to me sometime ago an Acct. of my Brother's which account I have never yet received. I wrote some time last Summer to Coln. Wharton, requesting him to get the acct sent on to me but have never yet recd any you will please to forward my Brothers acct. to me as soon as convenient - but am sorry to inform you that I have no funds of his in my hands to make any payment with - his Estate is entirely in Land

29. Continued.
in the State of Ohio which I shall make sale of as soon as it can be done & then I will remit you the amount of the Acct. you will much Oblige me if you can give me any information respecting his baggage which was on board of the Constitution. Lieut. Contee wrote me when at Boston last Summer that he would forward it to me but I have never yet recd it. (Lewis Bush to Lt. John Crabb, Paymaster, 3 March 1813, MC Let L of C); "The Enemy U.S.S. Constitution had such an advantage from his Marines and Riflemen when close and his superior sailing enabled him to choose his distance." (Jas. R. Dacres C.O. of Guerriere's Report at Boston, 7 Sept 1812, British Nav Mss, War of 1812, 116, Navy Arch); "I transmit to your department a Muster Roll of the Detachment under my charge for the last three Months - I also send on the Muster Roll of the glorious Constitution's detachment." (Capt. Arch Henderson on President at Boston to Lt. Saml. Miller, MC Arch); "The command of the Marines of the Constitution will remain with Lieut. Contee, & an officer to be attached to that guard will leave this on the 19th. An officer however is required to command the Guard of the Chesapeake & I must consider you as such, when relieved by Capt. Henderson, you will of course on the relief being made report yourself to Capt. Evans & you will call on Capt H. for a detachment; using every exertion in the mean time to enlist men. Clothing for all the guards I am now forwarding to Boston, the Wollen overalls will leave this tomorrow morning, & I can have no doubt but every thing will be with you in time to admit of a full stock for the next cruise." (Wharton to Lt. James Broom at Boston, 17 Sept 1812, MC Arch); 2d Lt. William H. Freeman was ordered to join the Constitution on Sept. 18, 1812. A muster roll for the month of February, 1813, was signed by Lt. John Contee. It carried three sergeants, 3 corporals, 1 fifer, 1 drummer and 42 privates. A note on this muster roll read as follows: "Elisha S. Robinson (formerly of this detachment) died on the 10th November, 1812. Thos Hanson, Do, Do, was killed on the 29th December 1812. Henry Owen, formerly sergeant of Marines, was made Master at Arms, by Commodore Bainbridge September 27, 1812." "I have much pleasure in replying to your report of the 16th Ult. as it conveys to us the sweep which attended you and your command in the late memorable action with the Java, on which I offer to you and to Lieut. Freeman my sincere gratulation." (Wharton to

8 Sept. 1812

29. Continued.
Lt. John Contee, 3 March 1813, MC Arch); The April 1813 muster roll was signed by Lt. William H. Freeman and carried 3 sergeants, 2 corporals, 1 fifer, 1 drummer, and 32 privates. Seven of these were transferred to the Frigate President and 15 to the Boston Barracks. (MC Arch); In April 1813 the Constitution was chased into Marblehead by two British frigates and a brig, but escaped through "the excellent seamanship" of Bainbridge. (Thompson Late War, 240); The June, 1813 muster roll, signed by Lt. W. H. Freeman, carried 1 sergeant, 1 corporal and 13 privates. (MC Arch); The muster roll for July, 1813, signed by Lt. W. H. Freeman, at Boston showed one sergeant and 14 privates. (MC Arch); The August, 1813 muster roll, signed by Lt. W. H. Freeman, showed 2 sergeants, 1 corporal, 2 "Music," and 38 privates. (MC Arch); "I have received an order to place a Captain of Marines on board the Constitution. A First Lieutenant has only had the command of the Guard lately." (Wharton to Henderson at Boston, 18 July 1813, MC Arch); "I have conversed with the" Secretary of the Navy "about your application for the Command of the Constitution Guard, which he has consented to. You will accordingly consider yourself as the officer to receive it." (Wharton to Henderson at Boston, 27 July 1813, MC Arch); "The guard of the Enterprize will I hope be made perfectly comfortable in clothing from what you have forwarded * * * Lt. Bacon being appointed Quarter Master * * * Clothing delivered to you by Lieut. Freeman, on receiving the Command late his." (Wharton to Henderson "commanding Marines of the Constitution, Boston," 24 Sept 1813, MC Arch); Capt. Archibald Henderson signed the Sept. 1813, Muster Roll; Capt. Henderson signed the March, 1815 Roll and continued in command until at least May of 1815 for on May 18th he carried the flag of the Cyane and the Levant and a captured musket to the Secretary of the Navy; He arrived in Washington on May 23. (M Rolls, MC Arch; See also MC Gaz, May 1931, 26-32); The Muster Rolls are missing until 1821; The Sept. 1813 muster roll, signed by Capt. Henderson, carried 3 sergeants, 3 corporals, 1 fifer, 1 drummer and 49 privates. (MC Arch); "The Constitution I find ready to sail sooner than the Clothing now on the way can reach you." Supply her. (Wharton to Anderson at Boston, 5 Oct 1813, MC Arch); A muster roll from Dec., 1813 to March 31, 1814, signed by Capt. Henderson, shows 3 sergeants, 3 corporals, 1 fifer, 1 drummer, and 50 privates. (MC

39. Continued.
\rch); "I am happy to know you have again reached this country after the report we have had of the vessels of the enemy in the West Indies being sent in persuit of you, & the last escape on the coast. Every cruize made by our vessels of war although without success must be thought I think honourable as it fully demonstrates that our Navy small as it is cannot be shut up in our ports, but will look for the contest abroad with every chance of meeting on the ocean more in number & force of the enemy than ought to be desired from the extensive Navy we have at present to contend with. Ship for ship there can be no doubt of the result, after what has been done, but numbers must prevail against the best abilities where the enemy approaches so near to them as ours must do. Your promotions & reductions are fully approved. Vermillion delivered himself to me as a deserter. He is now here & has been confined since his delivery. I will thank you to enquire f Capt. Stewart if he is particularly anxious for his return to the ship. If not it will save the expences of sending him on, & you can muster Reaver, the man you mentioned, as having performed the duty of a drummer & Vermillion by being here, will be able fully to refund the money taken from Lt. Freeman, which I have secured for him." (Wharton to Henderson on Constitution at Boston 13 April 1814, MC Arch); "There being little or no probability of the Constitution's going to sea for some months, should it be consonant to your views, Sir, I should like much for orders to go on the recruiting Service for a short time." (W. H. Freeman on Constitution at Boston to Wharton, 29 July 1814, MC Let L of C); "I have had no orders to alter in any way the Guard of Marines of the Constitution and of course cannot comply with your request for the recruiting service." (Wharton to Lt. W. H. Freeman (junior officer) on Constitution, Boston, 8 Aug 1814, MC Arch); A muster roll from Oct. 1, 1814 to March 31, 1815, signed by Capt. Archibald Henderson, showed 5 sergeants, 3 corporals, 1 fifer, 1 drummer and 43 privates. Sergeant Henry Owen was "attached to the Guard January 16, 1815 from Acting Master at Arms." Sergeant John Killroy was "reduced to the ranks by Captain Henderson 1 January, 1815 and sent on board the Squadron from the prize ship Cyane at New York." Private Phillip Trump was "sent on board the Squadron from prize ship Cyane at New York," as were three other privates. Private Abraham Burnham was "claimed as a minor in November, 1814." Private

29. Continued.
William Horrell was "killed in action with his Britannic Majesty's Ships Cyane and Levant, 20 February, 1815." The same note follows the name of Private Antonio Farrow. A woman served as a Marine aboard the Constitution. The name of this "Marinette" was Louisa Baker (Mrs. Lucy West, - nee Lucy Brewer. See MC Hist v I ch XXI, 12, 33; The Female Marine by Lucy Brewer; McClay in Wash. Star, 20 July 1919; Leatherneck, Aug 1931, 7-8, 45; MC Gaz, May 1931, 31; Honolulu Star-Bulletin ; Marine Base Weekly of San Diego, Cal., 12 Jan 1926; The American Antiquarian Society preserves a likeness of our plucky heroine in its archives at Worcester, Mass., as well as the personal narrative of Miss Brewer describing her adventures.); "I have the honor to inform you of the arrival at this Port, of the United States frigates Constitution and Congress. The frigate United States will complete her repairs in the course of 8 or 10 days" etc. (Bainbridge to Bd Nav Com, 28 May 1815, Letters to Commandant, Charlestown, Navy Arch); "To your remark, Sir, must reply that the Comdg Officer did not consider himself authorized to detach me from the ship. The Guard were ordered to the Marine Barracks at a time when I was absent at Sick Quarters." (Lt. W. H. Freeman on Constitution at Boston, 30 Oct 1815, MC Arch); See "On the Decks of Old Ironsides" by Rear Admiral Elliot Snow and Lt. Com. H. Allen Gosnell, U.S. Naval Reserve.

30. United States (Battle Cruiser). This ship-name was given to the first of the 44-gun frigates built for the Navy after the inauguration of the Federal Government in 1789. She was launched on July 10, 1797, and remained in Service until the Civil War. The battle cruiser United States is the third vessel of the navy to bear this name. (Ship Names of the United States Navy by Robert W. Neeser, 241); The United States was the first frigate launched. She was destroyed at Norfolk, Va., 186-. (Hamersly, Gen Reg, 907); The frigate United States escaped destruction at the Gosport (Norfolk) Navy Yard "by the Rebels in May, 1862. She had been taken by them and sunk in the channel off Craney Island, where she was found on the repossession of the Yard by our forces. * * * raised * * * She was taken to the yard, and broken up in 1864." (Commander Edward P. Lull, Hist Gosport Navy Yard, 56). The death of the United States thus left the Constellation as our oldest warship.

31. "In conclusion, I feel it but due to the officers and soldiers of the Corps, to which I have the honour to belong, to state, that in all the active belligerent duties in which they have been engaged by Sea and by Land, there has not been one solitary instance in which honourable mention is not made of them. In the Naval Victories of the late war, they had their full co-operation, and (from their station in the centre of the Ship or the Spar Deck) their full share of danger. In every report of victory by Sea, the Marines are mentioned as having conducted themselves bravely. In the solitary instance of defeat on equal terms, sustained on our part in the loss of the Frigate Chesapeake about thirty five out of forty-two Marines were killed or wounded. Having been thus immortally associated with the Naval heroes in the acquisition of all their honours in War, it not but justice that they should allow us in peace, a retention of the only advantage a Marine officer has? This advantage we claim and I trust we shall not do so in vain. I trust the only eligible stations we have will not be taken from us without serious consideration and evident necessity. We have fought for our country, and we are ready to fight again. We have had a full share of danger in battle and when the fight is won on whose brows do the laurels rest? Not on those of the officers of our isolated Corps, but this is a necessary misfortune and though a severe one, yet we do not complain of it, we have those wreaths to decorate the brows of a Bainbridge, a Decatur a MacDonough, and our ever to be regretted Perry and Lawrence, and in doing so we merely ask for ourselves that we shall not have to complain of injustice done us and when we throw ourselves on the justice and generosity of so enlightened and dignified a body as the Senate of the United States, I feel a full persuasion we shall not do it in vain." (Arch. Henderson to Sen. Gaillard, President of the Senate pro tem, Misc Let v II, 1820, Navy Arch); "I could point out to you many instances in which the skill of our musketry has contributed greatly to the successful issue of actions at sea. Two cases in point may however be sufficient. The action between the Serapis and the Bon Homme Richard in the Revolutionary War and that between the Frolic and Wasp in the last War with England. Since the close of the War in 1815 the Marine guards in the British Navy have been greatly increased. This may have arisen from the great loss from our musketry in many of the actions during that

31. Continued.
War on board their ships. The origin too of the permanent employment of military guards in the British Navy is too important to be left out of view in this letter. In the famous contest for superiority of the English and Dutch fleets in times past, necessity compelled the English government to send on board their fleet several regiments of Infantry. History mentions that these troops were so effective as to decide the victory in their favour. From that day to this, strong military guards have been kept up in that Service. The naval History of our own Country would seem to confirm the utility of such guards in our service and the recent expression of opinion on the part of every grade of Naval officer in active service is so convincing and so conclusive that I cannot think a doubt on the subject can be entertained." (Col Comdt Arch. Henderson to Sec Navy James K. Paulding, 15 Oct 1839, MC Arch); In war "we have fought side by side with our brethern of the Navy, and if a Hull survived to reap the benefits and honours of the victory over the Guerriere a Bush sealed it with his life's blood." (Henderson to Sec Navy Samuel L. Southard, 18 Nov 1823, MC Arch); In concluding this report which I have endeavoured to make as nearly as possible coincident with the resolution of the House of Representatives, I will take the opportunity to observe that the Military and practical efficiency of the Marine Corps was fully tested during the late war with Great Britain. It cooperated with the Navy in all the Maritime achievements of that eventful period with honour to itself and I trust with usefulness and reputation to our Country. (Henderson to Sec Navy Smith Thompson, 7 Feb 1821, Misc Let v I, Navy Arch); "You are not to interrupt any British unarmed vessels, bound to Sable Island, and laden with Supplies for the humane establishment at that place." (Circular of Sec Navy Paul Hamilton, 11 Nov 1812, Cir & Gen Ord, I, Navy Arch); The effectiveness afloat of the Marines is described by a Canadian historian who wrote that "what gave the United States a great advantage when the vessels approached was the presence of Marines on the fore top, who made deadly use of their weapons. As a rule they were admirable shots." (Kingsford, Hist of Canada, VIII, 393; MC Hist v I ch XXI, 1); During this War, and previous, "our vessels had a private Marine to each gun." (Henderson to Sec Navy Will A. Graham, 19 Nov 1850; MC Hist v I ch XXI, 1); Lt. Henry H. Forde was court-martialed and "resumed the command

31. Continued.
of the Guard of the Wasp on the termination of the Court." (Wharton to Forde, 17 Feb 1812, MC Arch); "remember the supplies for the Oneida. Arms and accoutrements fully, with a stock of clothing, you must attend to. That vessel, I will again observe, is perhaps near to the scene of action, in case of war." (Wharton to J. Hall at NY, 8 June 1812, MC Arch); The frigate Adams after being overhauled at Washington City was launched with ceremonies. (Nat Intell 20 Dec 1812 quoted in Nav Inst Proc, Dec 1906, 1319); "I hope the men of your Guard are recovered from their late attack" of illness "which you report in your last had been violent." (Wharton to"Lt. Samuel E. Watson, Commanding Marines of the Adams, Potomac River", 9 Jan 1814, MC Arch); "The Adjutant will send by the first conveyance from this, a Private to relieve Burnett [Sick] ; the chance by the Asp was lost, she having sailed without our being acquainted with it." (Wharton to Capt. Charles Morris, U.S.Navy, Sloop of War Adams, Potomac River, 9 Aug 1814, MC Arch); Extract of a letter from Capt. Charles Morris to the Sec of the Navy, dated Portsmouth, March 9, 1815,-"I submit to the consideration of the Department the propriety of exchanging them (the Marines) for others who have longer to serve, as nothing can be more unpleasant than to have persons on board who are not legally liable to the regulations of the Service. I also forward a statement of the detachment which the Ship requires when prepared for Services, that measures may be taken to complete it in time." (MC Let L of C); Lt. Gamble "on the 23d September 1811, was ordered on board the Frigate Essex. The almost unexampled arduous duties he performed in the South Sea by the orders of Commodore Porter are well known." (Henderson to Sec Navy, 21 Feb 1825, MC Arch); "provide for the frigate Chesapeake a detachment of Marines, the number to be the same as the one directed for the Congress" which note on letter stated was "2 sergeants, 2 corporals, 2 music, 40 privates." (C. W. Goldsborough to Wharton, 9 Sept 1812, MC Arch); on Nov. 9, 1812 Sec Navy Paul Hamilton ordered Commandant to furnish a "detachment of Marines" for the Chesapeake, same as the "one ordered for the Constellation." (MC Arch); "I am happy to find you have safely arrived after a long, and I hope, in some measure, fortunate cruize and after the apprehensions had for you from reports during it and the supposed well-made plans by the Enemy to inter-

31. Continued.
cept your return." (Wharton to Lt. James Broom on Chesapeake at Boston, 23 April 1813, MC Arch); "You have heard, or will hear before the receipt of this, of the combat between the Chesapeake and Shannon and the unfortunate result." (Wharton to Carmick at New Orleans, 30 June 1813, MC Arch); "your letter communicating the death of the late Lieut. Broom and the heavy loss of the Guard in the contest with the Shannon has been received" etc. (Wharton to Henderson at Boston, 1 July 1813, MC Arch); "You will be pleased to order to the yacht under Command of Lieutenant Kennedy, a Corporal and five Marines. They can join him at Norfolk." (For Sec Navy Paul Hamilton by C.W. Goldsborough to Wharton, 8 Sept 1812, MC Arch); "You report that a Guard has been furnished for a vessel called the Carolina, of which we have no knowledge. Pray is she of the Navy of the United States, or of the State of S. Carolina & by whom were you required to furnish the guard, & what is its strength? You have the promotion of Herrett hereby confirmed & you will from the first day of January next muster Masters as Music, at that time he will be transferred on the books of the Adjutant." (Wharton to Capt. Robert Wainwright, at Charleston, S.C., 20 Dec 1812, MC Arch); Orders issued to Lieut. William Strong to relieve Lt. Alfred Grayson on the Congress. (Wharton to Strong and Wharton to Grayson, 6 March 1813, MC Arch); "Proceed to Portsmouth, N.H. to relieve Lieut. [William] Strong in the command of the Guard of the Congress." (Wharton to Lt. John Heath, 10 March 1814, MC Arch; See also Wharton to Strong, 10 March 1814, MC Arch); "The Guard of Marines Under my command are now pretty well provided with clothing. I obtained a supply from the Navy Agent; Capt. Hanna not being able to furnish any. From the present prospect we have but little to hope for; not having men or money it will be impossible to fit out for sea. We have nothing new in this quarter of the world. Cold weather we have in abundance." (Lt. Samuel Edmirton Watson on U.S. Frigate Congress at Portsmouth, N.H. to Wharton, 21 Jan 1815, MC Let L of C); "Marines will be wanted for the Washington and Congress immediately." (Wharton to Hanna at Portsmouth, N.H., 3 March 1815, MC Arch); "By a communication just received from Commre Rodgers, it appears that he is deficient in Marines, thirteen Privates & one serjeant. These Marines he wishes to be ready to join him off Sandy Hook when he shall next appear there -

31. Continued.
which will be in about three weeks - Be pleased to take order to have these Marines in readiness to join him at that time." (Sec Navy Paul Hamilton to Wharton, 27 April 1812, MC Let L of C); "You will immediately repair to New York on reaching it, proceed on board the Frigate President - Commodore Rodgers & report yourself to him, or in his absence, the Commanding Officer, as prepared to relieve Capt. Henderson of her Marines. Having received the Command of the Guard, with all the Arms, Accoutrements, Clothing, &c, &c, belonging to it, & such Returns as are usually required, you will I conceive, from your long service at Sea, be too well acquainted with your duties there to make necessary any remarks of mine. The strict adherence to all Staff rules & regulations, and the propriety of keeping me informed of the State of your Guard, whenever practicable, I must strongly recommend to avoid difficulties to all concerned." (Wharton to Capt. Robert Greenleaf, 20 June 1812, MC Arch); In a letter dated Dec. 31, 1812 from the frigate President at Boston, Capt. Robert Greenleaf enclosed to Lieutenant Samuel Miller his muster rolls for Oct., Nov. and Dec. stating "which I presume are correct, with the necessary remarks. The men of the brig Nautilus that came on board the 11 of September 1812 under Captain Henderson, I have no returns of whatever; all these returns were destroyed at the time of her capture. I must therefore trouble you with a Size Roll of them * * *." (MC Arch); "Enclosed I have the pleasure of again writing you after a tedious cruise of eighty four Days, out of sight of any land. I now enclose you my Pay Roll for the last six months, from 1st of July to the 3d of December 1812 which I hope may be found correct as far as I can furnish you. The Marines of the Brig Nautilus came on board of this Frigate the 11th of September 1812, when under the Command of Capt. Henderson, who could give me no return whatever of them, all their public returns being destroyed at the time of her capture. I have therefore brought them up on the Pay Roll from the time of their coming on board of this Frigate. If you find the Pay Roll correct, I will thank you to forward the amount to this place, as soon as convenient; I should also be very glad to receive a few blank printed Pay Rolls. My Private account &c I will forward you in a few Days, made up to the 31st of December 1812. With my greatest respects to the Colonel and his family, as also to your good Lady,

31. Continued.
Doctor Harrison and family; Mother Forrest, young Greenleaf, &c. believe me your very sincere and unalterable friend." (Capt. Robert Greenleaf on President at Boston, to Lt. John Crabb, 2 Jan 1813, MC Arch); "You will furnish a guard of Marines for the frigate the Macedonian at New York, to consist of: 1 lieutenant 2 sergeants 2 corporals 2 Music & 35 Privates." (W. Jones to Wharton, 10 Feb 1813, MC Arch); "You will be pleased to furnish Capt. Sinclair with a guard for the expedition upon which he is now proceeding, to consist of 1 commd. officer 1 sergeant 4 corporals 25 privates." (Sec Navy Jones to Wharton, 26 Feb 1813, MC Arch); "I enclose to you, agreeably to order, the Navy Agents statement of the prices of the Articles of clothing required by you. The shirts, procured for the Marines on board the President, were of a much better quality than those usually supplied to our men, those proposed to be procured by the Navy Agent at $1.$\frac{75}{100}$ are at least equal to the ones now worn. Should these prices induce you to order a contract for the supply of clothing I will do everything in my power to carry it into effect. The Articles can be made in the time mentioned by you. I have to report the Deaths of Privates John Dougherty 1st and John Dougherty 2d." (Capt. Arch. Henderson at Charlestown to Wharton, 18 March 1813, MC Arch); Marine officers on cruising vessels to make constant reports to Commandant. (Wharton to Watson, 11 April 1813, MC Arch); 1st Lt. Henry H. Forde ordered to President "and will consider Lieut. Henry Olcott as attached to the Guard in the place of Lieut. Edwards who has resigned." (Wharton to Forde, 8 March 1813, MC Arch; see Wharton to Olcott, 8 March 1813, MC Arch for Olcott's orders); 2d Lt. Joseph L. Kuhn ordered to relieve Lt. Heath of his Guard and on receiving orders of Commodore Rodgers will report to Capt. Greenleaf now in command of the Guard of the President. (Wharton to Kuhn, 8 March 1813, MC Arch; see also Wharton to Greenleaf 8 March 1813, MC Arch); "With pleasure I embrace the present opportunity of informing you of the state of my guard. Viz: 2 Sergeants, 2 Corporals, 1 Music, 33 Privates. John Bostick (drummer) died on the 31st Ulto: on our passage up the Sound, which deprives me of that portion of Music which is always required on board Vessels of war. I rec'd 34 privates from Captain John Hall, one named Abel W. Sherman; deserted from me while in New York, which leaves my guard exactly as above

31. Continued.
stated. Preparations are now making for defending this place against an attack. The enemy are greatly superior to us in force & in all probability will attack us in a few days, having just rec'd a reinforcement of 2 frigates, and others dayly expected to join them:- should any thing material transpire, I shall give you the earliest information." (Thomas W. Legge at New London Conn. to Wharton, 6 June 1813, MC Arch); "Considering the length of time your cruize has been extended to, the circuitory track you have made and the many pursuers you have had, it is very fortunate certainly that you have reached our country again in safety and particularly under the many hardships, that your men are healthy and without the loss of any of the Guard." (Wharton to Capt. Robert Greenleaf, Frigate President at Providence, R.I., 8 Oct 1813, MC Arch); "The detachment of Marines now on board this Ship being five short of its complement, together with three others who are infirm, and not fit for Sea Service, induces me to request that you will be pleased to order Eight Marines to be furnished as early as is convenient. A requisition to this effect had been made on the Officer commanding the Guard at the Navy Yard at Boston, but I am informed that he cannot furnish them in consequence of having prior orders to furnish the Marines of the Frolic. Permit me to add that, altho' I consider Captn. Greenleaf a very amiable man, I could wish an officer of more activity (either a Lieutenant or Captain) was ordered to take his place." (Jno. Rodgers, on U.S. Frigate President to Sec Navy Jones, 19 Oct 1813, Capt Let v VII, 1813, Navy Arch); "Being informed by Capt. Greenleaf that orders had been sent to Capt. Wainwright to supercede him in the command of the Marines on board of this Ship, I gave him permission to leave her on the 24th Inst. I have not yet heard either of or from Capt. Wainwright, but as it was impossible to make any definate calculation respecting the Services of the Marines so long as they were commanded by Capt. Greenleaf, I must say that I am very glad he is out of the ship. I have no particular charge to make against Capt. Greenleaf, further than to say that owing either to his disposition or want of capacity, I have had more trouble with the Marines since he has been with me, than I ever had before." (Jno. Rodgers on U.S. Frigate President off Bristol, to Sec Navy Jones, 28 Nov 1813, Capt Let v VII, 1813, Navy Arch); "I have received the report of your arrival and am

31. Continued.
happy to hear the Guard has returned in perfect health. * * * the command before it is given to Captain Wainwright who will be ordered to the President as was first contemplated." (Wharton to Lt. Joseph L. Kuhn, President, New York, 5 March 1814, MC Arch); "The arrival of the Frigate President at New York" etc. (Wharton to Capt. Greenleaf at Bristol, R.I., 25 Feb 1814, MC Arch); "I cannot say anything about your next employment. The President's Guard being on shore, and some changes I believe contemplated about the Commanders of the different vessels to be employed. You shall, however, soon hear from me again." (Wharton to Wainwright at New York, 20 April 1814, MC Arch); "As to a situation on shore I can now say nothing about it. You have been designated for the command of Marines under Commodore Rodgers and was recalled from the North under our encreased expence to the service of that particular object." (Wharton to Wainwright at NY, 7 May 1814, MC Arch); 1st Lt. Levi Twiggs ordered to proceed to join the Frigate President at New York. (Wharton to Twiggs, 21 July 1814, MC Arch); Sec Navy Jones on Sept. 30, 1814, wrote Capt. Robert Wainwright, at New York: "Commodore Decatur having informed me that he has constituted you, to officiate in the capacity of Brigade Major, to instruct the Crew of the U.S. Ship President in Military Exercise, that they had made great proficiency under your direction, and that your services in that capacity would greatly benefit the Public interest - you will therefore continue your services in that capacity, and you will be allowed, under the 2nd section of the Act of Congress of the 18th April 1814, concerning the Pay of Officers, Seamen & Marines, in the Navy of the U States, an addition of 25 per cent to your pay as a Captain in the Marine Corps, to continue so long as that Extra Service is required of you." (Officers of the MC No. 1, 1 April 1804 to 30 March, 1820, 217, Navy Arch); "I am very happy to find you in command of the Guard of the President." (Wharton to Lt. Levi Twiggs, President at NY, 30 Dec 1814, MC Arch); Twiggs succeeded Forde (Wharton to John Hall, 30 Dec 1814, MC Arch); "The detachment of the President having only one commissioned officer now can you inform me whether another is expected to fill the station lately held by Capt. Forde." (Wharton to Twiggs on President at NY, 13 Jan 1815, MC Arch); 2d Lt. Thomas W. Legge ordered to Macedonian. (Wharton to Legge, 8 March 1813, MC Arch); "I con-

31. Continued.
gratulate you on a favorable passage and safe return to our Country." (Wharton to 1st Lt. Robert Mosby, Hornet at NY, 29 May 1812, MC Arch); Lt. Wm. L. Brownlow, on April 28, 1813, was ordered to New York to relieve Lt. Robert Mosby in command of the Marines of the Hornet. (MC Arch; see also Wharton to Mosby, 28 April 1813, MC Arch); There were twenty Marines on the Hornet when she destroyed the Peacock, 24 Feb 1813. (See Navy Jones to House Naval Committee, 10 June 1813, Cong Let Bk, Navy Arch); "I have neglected to write to you heretofore on the subject of the present letter, under the presumption that I could not receive an answer previous to going to Sea as we have expected to make the attempt at least, for some time - Even this hope is frustrated for several days; by the discovery of the rottenness of the rudder of the Frigate U. States. It will, of course, take some time to make a new one which must necessarily detain the Ships - In the meantime I beg you to honor me with an answer to this letter. I have taken the liberty of reducing Corporal Richard Pendergast of the guard, to the ranks - in consequence of his having been guilty of two successive attempts to desert and other unsoldierlike conduct. I have to request your permission to promote Oliver Chandler, a Private Marine, to the rank of Corporal, and your acquiesence in the reduction of Pendergast. Chandler is a sober, trusty, and attentive Soldier. Captain Biddle has discharged Eli W. Bond, a private Marine, in consequence of inability to do duty - I enclose the certificate of our Surgeon relative thereto - Bond was one of the two men furnished me by Capt. Hall at N. York. Captain Biddle has also thought proper to exchange the Fifer of our Guard, for a Private of the U. States Frigate U. States - this was done without my approbation and in diametrical opposition to my wish." (Lt. Wm. L. Brownlow on U.S. Ship Hornet at New London Conn. to Wharton, 13 Nov 1813, MC Let L of C); "I have your report of the 25th Ult in relation to the relief made by Lt. Brooks, and your receipt of the Command of the Guard of the late Lieut. Winthrop." [P.W. Winthrop who resigned May 6, 1811] (Wharton to Forde on Argus at Norfolk, 5 March 1812, MC Arch); 1st Lt. Wm. Strong, on June 25, 1812, was ordered to relieve Lt. Henry H. Forde on the Argus. (Capt. R. Smith to Strong, 25 June 1812, MC Arch); 1st Lt. Samuel Bacon, on 1 March 1813 ordered to command Marines of Argus. (MC Arch); Lt. Bacon's

31. Continued.
orders to Argus revoked, because the C.O. of Argus desired "a Sergeant's Guard of Marines only." (Wharton to Bacon at NY, 6 March 1813, MC Arch; see also Wharton to J. Hall at NY, 11 March 1813, MC Arch); "No Commissioned officer of the Corps being stationed at Baltimore" Adjutant S. Miller was ordered there "to prepare and have held in readiness the Guard of the Ontario." (Wharton to Miller, 7 Dec 1813, MC Arch); Sergeant Bateman was ordered with a detachment to Baltimore for the above duty. "If you can possibly reach Duvalls for the night you will be able to arrive at Baltimore on the following day." (Wharton to Sgt. Bateman, 8 Dec 1813, MC Arch); prepare a Guard for Ontario "of the same strength with that of the Erie." (Wharton to Miller at Baltimore, 12 Dec 1813, MC Arch); "I take the Liberty to inform you of our Situation the Marines on Board is Destitute of Cloathing Some has from one to two years Cloathing Due them & Is forced to Purchasing them from the purser which we have to Do Duty in them & to Pay more than one Third of our Pay for them Sir we are obliged to By Matryses and Every other thing the Same as the Sailors - and the Numbers that the Marins had was Taken from them and obliged to Ly on the Deck or any other place we can make out Sir if their was a Commissioned officer on Board I wold not have wroten to you Sir, I have made out Repeated Cloathing Returns and gave them to Captain Blakeley But Never Received any of any Kind Sir Please to take it in to Consideration the Situation we are in Winter is Verry severe and No Cloathing Nor No pay for this Eleven months - Sir I Remain with the greates Esteem." (Sgt. Levi Durbin on Enterprise at Portsmouth, N.H., to Wharton, 15 Aug 1813, MC Let L of C); "I have received complaints from the Sergeant of the Guard of the Brig Enterprise of the ill usage of the men of the Guard by officers of the vessel, and being my self of the opinion that the report is true, the want of a commission'd officer some where South of Norfolk appears obvious. There is no deposit of clothing here for the Guard of vessels putting in either at Chartsn. [Charleston] or Savannah. Marines situated as those on board the Enterprise suffer boath for clothing and pay. Should it be your wish to furnish Guards to vessels on the Southern Station, I am of opinion men can be enlisted for that purpose either at Savannah or Charleston. Should you think it advisable to create a station or deposit to the South and being under the

31. Continued.
impression the Enemy may turn there attention to that quarter I would desire to be employed on that service and hope to give ample satisfaction to the department." (Capt. A. Sevier at Headquarters to Sec Navy Jones, 7 Nov 1814, Misc Let v VII, 1814, Navy Arch); "You must compleat as soon as possible a Sergeant's Guard for the John Adams preparing for Europe * * * I have heard of the arrival of Warnock at your station, let him proceed to Boston with all despatch." (Wharton to John Hall at NY, 28 Jan 1814, MC Arch); Lt. Thomas W. Bacott ordered to join John Adams. (Wharton to Bacott, 2 Feb 1814, MC Arch); "The U.S. Schooner Nonsuch at New York is to be fitted out immediately to proceed to Halifax and the West Indies with an Agent of the Government and of the Individuals concerned, in claiming certain negroes who have been stolen from the States of Virginia and Maryland during the late War." (Sec Navy Crowninshield to Bd of Navy Comm, 27 June 1815, MC Arch); "By the morning stage tomorrow proceed to Baltimore and Report yourself to Commodore Perry, commanding the frigate Java * * * as the Marine Officer" etc. (Wharton to Lt. Parke G. Howle, 11 July 1815, MC Arch); Captain John Heath was ordered to command Marines of Java. (Wharton to Heath, 12 July 1815 MC Arch; Wharton to Gale, 12 July 1815, MC Arch); "Twelve privates are placed under your command. With them march immediately to Baltimore and report your arrival to Lieut. Parke G. Howle, of the Corps, on board the Java, at the Point." (Wharton to Cpl. John Johnson, 11 July 1815, MC Arch); "A Guard to consist of One Sergeant, two Corporals and Twelve Privates must be by you detailed for each of the Brigs Saranac and Boxer." (Wharton to Major R. Smith, NY, 15 July 1815, MC Arch); "You must recruit men and have them by Drill prepared to deliver to Captain Heath for the compleating his Guard" on the Java at Baltimore. (Wharton to Richardson at Baltimore, 20 July 1815, MC Arch); "As there is a probability of the Ship to which I am attached going to Sea as soon as an opportunity offers, I am under the necessity of applying to you relative to the Clothing which I may require for the Cruize, as a number of the Articles Cannot be obtained from Major Gale which it is necessary I should have before going to Sea and which I hope you will enable me to obtane either through him or some other Source. On the subject of the additional number of Marines required by Commod. Rodgers for this Ship, and of which I have before advised you; I can only

31. Continued.
say that it is the Commodores wish that the Number which the ship is entitled to, may be Completed as soon as possible, but, which Cannot be done without an order from you to Major Gale to that Effect. In my last letter to you, I gave you a statement of the Number required and of the Number received." (Lt. Jos. L. Kuhn on Guerriere at Philadelphia to Wharton, 7 Jan 1815, MC Let L of C); "I was led to believe from several letters of Major Gale that Commodore Rodgers rather desired a reduction of his Guard than an increase" etc. (Wharton to Lt. Joseph L. Kuhn, Guerriere at Philadelphia, 13 Jan 1815, MC Arch); "In a former communication it appeared to be your wish to proceed to the Mediterranean on board the Independence in preference to the Guerriere, to which it was supposed you would, as a Senior Officer of Marines in the Squadron be attached; & that having sailed, the Instructions of Commodore Decatur again place you within my control, through the Orders of the Department now by you made known to me, I have to direct your proceeding, without delay, to Boston, to report yourself to Commodore William Bainbridge for further instructions. Clothing has been put on board the different Vessels capable of carrying it, of the first Squadron already sailed - those of the second will be equally supplied; & in future by store Vessels, the Marines of both will be always furnished." (Wharton to Major John Hall, 31 May 1815, Misc Let v V, 1815, Navy Arch); "In conversing with you yesterday, I suggested the necessity for order for a Sergeant's Guard of Marines for the Tom Bowline, at New York, bound to New Orleans; since which I have reflected upon the circumstance you mentioned, of having a number of supernumerary Marines at New Orleans, In consequence of which, I would now suggest to you, the expediency of giving an order to the Commanding Officer at New Orleans, to detach a Sergeants Guard for the Tombowline, immediately upon that Vessel's arrival; and thus you will have so many more for duty at New York or where they may be most wanted; If this meet your approbation, I would request the favour of you to send to the Department, a Copy of the order to the Commanding Officer at New Orleans, which I will transmit to the Commander of the Tombowline, and inform him of this arrangement being made." (Benjamin Homans, for Sec Navy to Wharton, 12 Oct 1815, MC Arch); Two Marines deserted from Asp which is "at this time down the Bay" and will be court-martialed. (Spence to

31. Continued.
Wharton, 14 Oct 1815, MC Arch); The Aug. 1, 1815 Naval Register shows: Major John Hall in "Mediterranean", Capt. John Marshall Gamble in "South Sea", Capt. William Strong and 2d Lt. Henry W. Kennedy on frigate Macedonian, Capt. John Heath and 2d Lt. Parke G. Howle on frigate Java, Capt. William Hall and 1st Lt. Henry Olcott on frigate "U. States," 1st Lt. William L. Brownlow on sloop Hornet, 1st Lt. Thomas W. Legge on frigate Constellation, 1st Lts. Joseph L. Kuhne and John Harris on frigate Guerriere, 1st Lt. Francis B. White on Independence, 1st Lt. Edmund Brooke and 2d Lt. James Edelin on frigate Congress, 2d Lt. James J. Mills on sloop Ontario and 2d Lt. Singleton Duvall on sloop Erie.

32. On Dec. 18, 1807, legislation authorized 188 additional gunboats, making total of 257 vessels of this class, on which about five Marines were expected to serve. See Spears, Hist of Our Navy, II, 388-390, for a description of these gunboats, including the statement that these gunboats were "quills, so to speak, of the great American heraldic porcupine. (Erethizon Dorsatus dormant)." An increase of 185 Corporals was included in the Act of March 3, 1809, due to the necessity of having corporals available for gunboat duty. On November 30, 1811 gunboats were stationed as follows: New York, 20 and 34 in ordinary; New Orleans, 19 and seven under repair; Norfolk, 8 and 6 in ordinary; Charleston, S.C., 2 in ordinary; Wilmington, N.C., 4; St. Mary's, Ga., 11; Washington, D.C., 1 and 9 in ordinary; Portland, Me., 8 in ordinary; Boston, 2 in ordinary; Connecticut and Rhode Island, 4 in ordinary; Philadelphia, 20 in ordinary; Baltimore, Md., 10 in ordinary; total 62, 86 in ordinary and 7 under repairs or total of 165. "Gunboats in ordinary generally were in a state of preservation." (Cong Let Bk, Navy Arch); Information submitted affording "a general view of * * * If it whould be determined to equip all our vessels of war and gun boats and to recruit all the Marines authorized by law," etc. (Sec Navy Hamilton to House Committee of Cannon and Small Arms, etc., 10 Dec 1811, Cong Let Bk, II, 63-69, Navy Arch); When war was declared in 1812 we had 170 gunboats. "This deficiency is occasioned by the want of a sufficient number of Marines on board several of the [Gun] boats." (Hugh G. Campbell at St. Mary's to Sec Navy Hamilton, 11 Jan 1812, Capt Let v I, 8, Navy Arch); Sec of Navy "has directed that the Guards [for gunboats] be furnished" and "I have required Lieut. R. D. Wainwright

32. Continued.
to form and send them to you as early as possible." (Wharton to "Lieut. Thomas N. Gautier, Commanding Gun Boats, Wilmington, N.C.", 21 Feb 1812, MC Arch); "We find it impracticable to provide Marines for the Gunboats. It is, indeed, with difficulty we can procure a sufficient number for the Frigates and other Vessels of War. We must therefore abandon the plan, of having a detachment of Marines on board each gunboat; and all the Marines now on board gunboats must be withdrawn, and delivered over to the Commanding Officer of Marines." (Circular Sec Navy Hamilton to Capt. Shaw at New Orleans, Capt. Dent at Charleston, S.C. and Capt. Campbell at St. Mary's, Ga., 6 May 1812, Cir & Gen Ord, I, Navy Arch); Although in 1812 there seemed to be insufficient Marines for gunboat duty and they were ordered off them, nevertheless, Marines did serve on many of the gunboats. A notable illustration are the Marines on the gunboats at New Orleans just prior to the Battle of New Orleans. (See MC Hist v I ch XXIV); "A late decision of the Navy Department in regard to Gun Boat Guards will I know now much relieve you from anxiety caused by the last heavy demands on you for them." (Wharton to John Hall at NY, 10 May 1812, MC Arch); "Captain Chauncy has to day informed me that there is a Vessel now at the Yard employed by Government for the purpose of carrying Stores etc. to New Orleans & that the Marines he required from me for the Gun Boats will also be sent in her. It will be impossible for me Sir to comply with this requisition without I am more fortunate in getting recruits on Long Island than I have been in New York." (John Hall at NY to Wharton, 7 May 1812, MC Let L of C); "Inclosed you will receive a correct statement of the strength of my Guard, as also a list of the men on board the Gun Boats there are several requisitions made on me for men by Capt Evans which I cannot answer." (Lt. Swift at Norfolk to Lt. Samuel Miller, 8 May 1812, MC Let L of C); The Norfolk muster roll for May, 1812 show one Corporal and four privates on each of Gun Boat No. 60, Gun Boat No. 61, Gun Boat No. 68 and Gun Boat No. 69; In June of 1812 there were in service, seven Gun Boats at "New Orleans and Coast adjacent" five in South Carolina, six in Georgia, twenty at Norfolk, three in the Potomac, one at Baltimore, ten in Delaware Bay and River, tirty-one at New York, eleven in the waters of Rhode Island, Connecticut and the Sound, four in Boston Harbor, two at

32. Continued.
Portsmouth, N.H., two on Lake Champlain, and four at Presque Isle or Erie, total, 106. "The residue of the Gunboats, that are fit for service are kept in ordinary ready to be put in service on any sudden emergency. Those that are decayed and unfit for service are laid up." (Sec Navy Jones to Senate Naval Committee, 7 June 1813, Cong Let Bk, I, 172-173, Navy Arch); "The President has judged it expedient to put into service the ninety-two additional gun boats." "The sixty-two gun boats at this time in service are employed at New Orleans, St. Mary's, Savannah, Charleston, Wilmington, N.C., Ocracock, Norfolk and New York." (Sec Navy to House Naval Committee, 30 June 1812, Cong Let Bk, II, 112, Navy Arch); "Since I last wrote you we have heard of the fate of the flotilla. One Gun Boat lost & two up in the Weeds. The Brig Syren is safe who had been chased into the Pass of Christian by a British Frigate but two men have been lost one Seaman and one Corpl. of Marines, two more Marines have floated up out of the Shear hulk Etna." (Major Dan. Carmick at New Orleans to Wharton, 31 Aug 1812, MC Arch); Gun-boats supported the attack on Mobile in April, 1813. (MC Hist v I ch XXII, 1 and Note 3 p. 26); A muster roll of Feb. 7, 1813 gives names of Marines on Gunboat No. 161. For gunboats at Norfolk in 1813 See MC Hist v I ch XXII, 10-11; For gunboats in hurricane at St. Mary's, Ga., See MC Hist v I, ch XXII, 23); "On the 6th day of May last I received an order from the Navy Department to turn over to the officer of Marines on this station all the Marines that were attached to the Gun Vessels, observing that it being difficult to procure Marines for the cruising vessels, their services must be dispenced with on board the Gun vessels - which order I immediately complied with, and the Marines have since that period been acting with the Army on the St. John's, under the command of Colonel Smith, entirely unconnected with the Navy. I now beg leave to observe that in this and the ensuing month, a Large proportion of men in service will be discharged, as the time for which they ship'd will have expired and how to replace them I know not, unless a bounty should be offered to call their attention, without which I have but little hopes of success having no appearance of ships or seamen near us except those attached to the service and a few coasting vessels. Merchant vessels are giving 40 dollars pr. month, and Privateers that much bounty.

32. Continued.
Under these circumstances I beg leave to suggest the propriety of recalling the Marines. General Flournoy has offered to return them on my requisition, observing that he would freely dispence with their services. All of which is Respectfully submitted." (Hugh G. Campbell at St. Mary's to William Jones, March 5, 1813, Capt Let v II, 1813, Let No. 10,Navy Arch); "We have attached to this and the Sunbury (?) Station, twelve gun vessels. The ship troup and six Barges. Four of the Gun vessels are on the St. John's co-operating with the Army, four about these waters and four stationed at the different inlets from the north of Cumberland to Assabe sound. The want of men for the ship and barges render them of little service, they being too feebly man^d to carry on active operations. This Town lies about ten miles from the Bar on which seventeen feet water is found at low tide, with an average rise of seven and a navigable river thirty miles above the town, for any ship that can pass the Bar, but too narrow from Cumberland upwards to work a ship, or back and fill with safety. The River is bold, having from 5 to 8 fathoms water but not a part of the River in which a gun vessel can anchor, without musket shot of a ship of war." (Hugh G. Campbell at St. Mary's to William Jones, 6 March 1813, Capt Let v II, 1813, Let No. 17, Navy Arch); Champion (?) Wood appointed to the Command of the U.S. Gun Boat or vessel No. 25 of Fort St. Johns, Lake Pontchartrain on the 22 February 1812 & he was wrecked in one of the U.S. Vessels on the main land at the Bay of St. Louis and did not long survive and died in New Orleans March 30, 1813 (at Mr. Callender's House).(Abstract of Corr. in Treasury Dept Files relating to Navy, 1814, Navy Arch NA); "Your Muster Roll exhibits a number of Corporals, are they necessary, or do you still have Gun Boat Guards?" (Wharton to Carmick at New Orleans, 7 April 1813, MC Arch); "The increase of the Guard & the distribution of the same on board of Gun Boats &c will require an addition to the number of non commissioned Officers; I will also thank you to approve of the promotion of Private Sharpley to the Rank of Corpl. You will find from the muster Roll of the last month what success has attended the Rendezvous." (Lt. J. Brooks at Erie, to Wharton, 3 June 1813, MC Let L of C); "It may be said that prejudices exist against gunboats which do not apply

32. Continued.
to Barges, this is yet to be determined. Gun Boats have much better accomodations and afford more comfort to their Crews than Barges, and I think I hazard nothing in predicting, that the difficulty of manning Barges will equal that of gun Boats." (Cong Let Bk, v II, 179, Navy Arch); "The public service requires that the whole of our Gun Boats on this station should be rendezvoused at the Bay of St. Louis as speedily as may be: In the absence of Captain Shaw I address this note to you & hope you may be pleased to have the requisition carried into effect with as little delay as possible. I am respectfully," (Gen. Wilkinson at New Orleans to Capt D. T. Patterson, U.S.N., 24 July 1813, Navy Arch); On the above letter was written: "NOTE: Agreeably to the above order (addressed, through a mistaken notion of my being absent from Town, to the next in command) the several Gun Vessels, stationed at that time at the Balize, under the command of Lieut. Dexter, were ordered to the Bay St. Louis, and, on the passage, were disabled by the Hurricane of the 19th August. John Shaw." (Capt Let v V, 1813, Navy Arch); "General Pinckney having received orders to remove most of the troops from Point Petre to a more northern station - he has made known this circumstance to me with a written request for such assistance as may be in my Power relative to convoy and transportation. In consequence of which I have ordered three Gun Vessels to accompany them as far as Beaufort each of them carrying from 15 to 20 Troops in addition to their crew. In obedience to your orders of the 3d ulto. to equip one of the Gun vessels in ordinary to be stationed at Georgetown So. Carolina, I have fitted out No. 10 carrying a long 32 and 9 pounder which vessel will sail on the 9th inst. as a part of the convoy to the Troops. The Marine detachment late under the command of Lieut. Sevier will go in number 10 - that vessel cannot be manned here in any reasonable time, consequently I send her on with ten or twelve men as they can be procured previous to her sailing, in the expectation that Captain Dent will be able to complete her compliment on her arrival." (Hugh G. Campbell to William Jones, 6 Aug 1813, Capt Let v V, 1813, Navy Arch); "There is not, at this time, in the Department, sufficient data upon which to estimate the number of Gunboats actually fit for service." Following is number in service on each Station on Feb. 22, 1814:

32. Continued.
Portsmouth, N.H., six; Newburyport, Mass., two; Boston, two; Rhode Island, nine; New London, Conn., two; New York, thirty-eight; Delaware Bay, nineteen; Baltimore, one; Potomac, three; Norfolk, twenty-three; North Carolina, six; South Carolina, three; Georgia, five; New Orleans, six, total 125. (Cong Let Bk, v II, 227, Navy Arch); For Gun Vessels Nos. 5, 23, 65, 156, 162, 163 and their Tender, the Sea Horse at Barataria in 1814 see Chapter XXIII, v I, 51. For Gun Vessels Nos. 23, 150, and 162 at Barataria see Chapter XXIII, v I, 53. For gun boats in plan of defending Chesapeake Bay see Chapter XXIII, v I, 58, note 35. For Gunboats Nos. 5, 23, 156, 162 and 163, at Battle of New Orleans in December, 1814 see Chapter XXIV, v I, 3-6, 30-31. For gunboat No. 65 at defence of Fort St. Philip in January, 1815 see Chapter XXIV, v I, 19. For gunboats at Savannah, Ga. in 1815 see Chapter XXV, v I, 2-3. For Gunboats at Barataria in 1815 see Chapter XXV, v I, 10. For gunboats at New Orleans in May of 1815 see Chapter XXV, v I, 11. "The two Gunboats retained by order of the Department are Felluca boats, one of which I had coppered for the purpose of converting her into a furnace boat for hot shot." (Commodore John Cassin to Bd Navy Com., 26 July 1815, Let-Commandant-Gosport, Navy Arch); "In June last the United States Gun Boats No. 149 & 152 put into this port in distress on their route to New Orleans and the Masters of which having applied to us for aid, in order to enable them to proceed to the place of their destination, we immediately complied therewith. - For the amount of our advances say $211 37/100 we received Mr. Andrew Dorgan's Bill on you, in which we had every confidence of its meeting due honour - But we unexpectedly received a Letter from our Correspondent in Charleston, Adam Tunno Esqr. stating that the Bill is protested for nonpayment. - We are the more mortified at this circumstance, not only because it will preclude our making similar advances on like occasions in future, but because had the Bill been paid, we should have been at least 10 pCent out of pocket by the transaction, owing to the state of the Exchange & the expence for commission on collecting the money. We lost $160 besides our Commission & Interest on $1600 advanced a Mr. Payne, an Officer of your Navy in March last, which we understood to be for Public Services in order to enable himself & others prisoners of war to return to your country at the conslusion of

32. Continued.
the War, and for which loss we certainly have, as British merchants an equitable claim on your Government. Enclosed we hand you a duplicate of the account of our advances for the Gun Boats. - The original of which together with the vouchers relative thereto, was delivered to Mr. Dorgan." (Bain & Webster at New Providence to Sec Navy Wm. Crowninshield, 28 Oct 1815, Misc Let v VI, 1815, Navy Arch)

33. "You will be pleased to direct the Commanding Officer of Marines, at Baltimore, to furnish a Corporal's Guard for the Receiving Vessel at that Station and for the safe-keeping of Recruits as they are entered for the Service." (Benjamin Homans to Wharton, 31 July 1815, MC Arch)

34. See MC Hist v I ch XXIV (1st Ed) and v I, ch XXVI (new chapter created from ch XXIV).

35. See MC Hist v I ch XXIII for information concerning Captain John Marshall Gamble commanding the U.S.S. Greenwich (pp 35-37); of the squadron (Greenwich, Seringapatam, and Sir Andrew Hammond) at Nukahiva of the Marquesas Islands; and of the U.S.S. Sir Andrew Hammond on the cruise from Nukahiva to Honolulu, Hawaiian Islands. For a complete story of Gamble see article "John M. Gamble" by Major Edwin North McClellan in the Thirty-Fifth Annual Report of the Hawaiian Historical Society for the year 1926, pp 32-55. A briefer story of Gamble is in MC Gaz, June 1928, 125-130.

36. "I have just arrived, under your orders, from Captain Stewart, with the Flags of the two vessels captured by the Constitution. * * * I only gave up the station at Boston for a time and it was understood by Capt. Anderson I should hope it would suit your arrangements to order me there again." (Henderson to Wharton, 23 May 1815, MC Arch); "The Frigate Constitution arrived in New York in May 1815 from a long and perilous cruise. I was sent on to Washington by Captain Stewart with the flags of the Cyane and Levant." (Henderson to Sec Navy Samuel L. Southard, 21 Feb 1825, MC Arch); Captain Charles Stewart sent the Flags and one of the muskets to the Secretary of the Navy on May 18, 1815 "as an evidence of the veracity of the late enemy." Captain Henderson reported to the Commandant on May 23, 1815. (See MC Hist v I ch XXV, 5, 14); 1st Lt. Wm. L. Brownlow carried the Penguin's flag to Washington in 1815. (MC Hist v I, ch XXV, 6-7, 15)

37. Capt. Henry Caldwell carried Capt. John Rodger's report to Washington of the U.S. frigate President's engagement with the Little Belt. (MC Hist v I ch XXI, 3); see also MC Hist v I ch XXV, 6.
38. M Roll, Feb 1812, MC Arch; Nat Intell 14, 16 July 1812; see also MC Hist v I ch XVIII, 10, 33; "The Adjutant has proceeded to the place of his destination and will probably return in time to travel with me back." (Wharton's Let, 14 July 1812, MC Arch)
39. Capt. John Hall at NY on Oct 9, 1812 wrote Sec. Navy Paul Hamilton "From a letter I received from Capt. Porter he informs me he has offered to Government the ship Alert. As Prize Agent to the Frigate Essex will thank you to let me know if you intend taking her and at what price," etc. (Hall to Sec. Navy, 9 Oct 1812, Misc Let v VI, Let No. 188, Navy Arch)
40. See MC Hist v I chs XXI to XXV inc. for Sacketts Harbor, Erie, New Orleans and St. Mary's, Ga.; id, ch XIX for Capt. Williams Naval Base etc. "An Accurate Record of the Naval Force employed in the defence of the Harbors and waters of the United States at a stated period is very desirable," etc. (Circular of Sec. Navy Jones, 15 Aug 1814, Cir & Gen Ord, I, Navy Arch); "Great Britain possessed large West Indian islands, the Bermudas, and the port of Halifax as places for refitting and shelter for prizes." (Benson J. Lossing, The Story of the U.S. Navy for Boys, (1880), 100); The possibility of an advanced base at the mouth of the Columbia River was suggested. Toward the end of the war (of 1812) our government decided to send a squadron to Asiatic waters to protect our commerce and to prey upon the enemy's China and India ships. Commodore Stephen Decatur was selected to command the squadron. He was instructed to return by way of the Northwest Coast, provided it was found feasible, and to retake Astoria, which post the British had captured. Decatur's flagship was the President and his other ships were the Peacock, Hornet, and storeships Tom Bowline. Early in January, 1815 these four vessels were at New York ready to undertake their distant mission. The President put to sea on January 14 and she was captured by the British. On January 23, 1815 the three remaining ships sailed for Tristan da Cunha. Three days out of port the Hornet parted company with her consorts. She captured the Penguin. The Tom Bowline was converted into a flag of truce and sent to Brazil with the prisoners. The Peacock and Hornet sailed for the second rendezvous, the Islands

40. Continued.
of St. Paul and Amsterdam in the Indian Ocean. Late in April the two vessels parted company in an effort to escape the enemy's ships of war. The Hornet returned to the United States. The Peacock went on and while she reached the East Indies she did not go farther than Java. She returned home by way of the Cape of Good Hope, arriving in New York on October 28, 1815. "No national vessel had as yet visited India, China, Japan, or the Philippines, and none had crossed the Pacific." (Nav. Inst. Proc, v XXXVI, 442-445); John Jacob Astor wrote to Sec of the Navy William Jones on June 17, 1813 that he had received despatches "overland from the mouth of the Columbia River" dated June 26, 29 that "the ship Beaver" had arrived at Columbia River. Mr. Astor referred to the ship of Captain Crane. (Misc Let v IV, 1813, Navy Arch); On June 22, 1813, Sec of Navy William Jones wrote John Jacob Astor - "the desire I entertain to have a full and final conversation with the President on the subject of Captain Crane's destination, and the objects connected with it." The plan was "to keep the destination and object of the voyage unknown. As to the character of, and conditions on which you may engage a vessel, for the purpose of conveying the extra stores, and such things on your own account, as you may think proper." (Private Let, Navy Arch); John Jacob Astor wrote Sec of the Navy on 22 Aug 1814 from New York stating that "some days ago I recd a letter from Mr. Monroe in which he mentioned that Government would accept of me a vessel to take despatches to Europe at the same time expressing a wish that the vessel might be ready for sailing" on August 27, 1814, "and that the expense should be defrayed from the benefit of carrying passengers." "No compensation will be required from the Government on my part and good accommodations reserved for Mr. Purviance." (Misc Let, v VIII, Navy Arch); "To work out this shrewd scheme, which would justify the employment of the ships in the Fort Astoria trade, Astor obtained help from Jefferson, Gallatin and Madison, and even succeeded in sending his messenger as a favored guest on the frigate John Adams to Saint Petersburg, thereby giving his application a government aspect." (Wiggins, John Jacob Astor, Business Man, as reviewed in Oregon Hist Qtrly, March 1932, 80-81); In a letter dated December 23, 1814 (1813) John Jacob Astor informed Acting Sec of State James Monroe that the British sloop of War Raccoon took possession of Astoria on November 28, 1813 and gave it to the North-

40. Continued.
west Company. (Misc Let v VII, 1815, Let No. 145, Navy Arch)
41. See Note 40.
42. See MC Hist v I ch XXI to XXV inc.
43. See MC Hist v I ch XXI to XXV inc.
44. See MC Hist v I ch XXXII; Indians near Michilimackinac (Thunder Bay) in August, 1814. (A. Sinclair on U.S. sloop of War Niagara, off Thunder Bay, 9 Aug 1814, Capt Let v V, No. 78, Navy Arch); President Madison, in June, 1815, directed an "establishment for the Indian Trade at Fox River, near Green Bay." Lake Michigan in what is now Wisconsin. Captain Arthur Sinclair, the Commanding Naval Officer at Erie, Pa., was directed by Secretary of the Navy B. W. Crowninshield to despatch the schooner Ghent with Mr. Jouett, the Agent of Government, and all his goods to that point. It was further directed that the Niagara and Porcupine proceed "into Lake Michigan with orders to the Commanders to cruise around the borders of that Lake and make the best display of their force, to impress the Indians with the importance of our Naval Force, and superiority on the water of the Lake." (Let to Officers, Ships of War, XII, 155); "When I last had the honor of addressing you it did not occur to me to inform you that I had granted permission to Mr. John Jacob Astor, of New York to send a vessel to Michilimackanac, in consequence of a letter received from the Secretary of State, Saying the President of the U States had given his sanction to the act. It is pointedly stated in Mr. Munroes letter to me, that the extent of the permission granted Mr. Astor, was to bring away such furs and other property as had been secured to him by capitulation at the time Mackinac fell into the enemies hands. Now Sir, I have proof positive that all such property has long since been brought away; and prisoners, I have captured, state to me that a messenger arrived at Mackinac from Sir Geo. Prevost, who stated to the inhabitants that arrangements had been made to cover all their property. Mr. Astor writes me very indefinitely on the subject. He says "if all is right there ought to be 2000 packs but I neither know the quantity or quality". I am informed that quantity will completely cover all upon the Island. There was a Flag sent to me while off there, in which great anxiety was exprest to get Mr. Astors property off, the request was made either to take it in the fleet or suffer them to hire one of our provision vessels which might be empty. You may rest assured, Sir, that Mr. Astor is taking advantage of the indulgence

44. Continued.
granted him by the President, and that every species of property ceded to him by capitulation, and which property alone his permission from the government extends to, has been received by him long since. You will recollect that the Furs captured in the Adams and Caledonia by Capt. Elliott at the commencement of the war, have been claimed under the same head, by Mr. Astor. I wish instructions from you, as early as possible what course I shall pursue with this property when it arrives, as I am well convinced that a large portion, if not the whole of it is British." (A. Sinclair, on U.S. brig Niagara off Buffalo to Sec Navy, 11 Sept 1814, Capt Let, v VI, 1814, No. 40, Navy Arch)

45. MC Hist v I ch XXI to XXV inc.

46. MC Hist v I ch XXI to XXV inc.

47. MC Hist v I ch XXI to XXV inc; "A part of the Squadron on Lake Erie has been extended into Lake Huron and has produced the advantage of displaying our command on that lake also. One object of the expedition was the reduction of Mackinaw, which failed with the loss of a few brave men." (Sixth An Mess of Madison, 20 Sept 1814, Richardson's Mess & Pap Pres, I, 548-549)

48. MC Hist v I ch XXIII, 45-46.

49. MC Hist v I ch XXIV.

50. Marines were thus stationed at Annapolis to defend that town before there was a Naval Academy there. (See MC Hist v I ch XXII, 14-16); "You will immediately, in pursuance of orders" from the Secretary of the Navy, "proceed by the most direct route to Annapolis with the detachment prepared for the service." (Wharton to "Lieut. and Adjutant Samuel Miller," 13 Aug 1813, MC Arch)

51. See MC Hist v I ch XXIII, 7-13 Q.M. Sergt. McKim carried mail to the "Encampment of Capt. Miller, near St. Leonard's Creek." (Wharton to Q.M. Sgt. McKim, 28 June 1814, MC Arch); McKim also carried despatches to Commodore Barney at Nottingham, Md. (Wharton to McKim, 12 and 14 July 1814, MC Arch); Wharton to Miller, "Commanding Marines at Camp, St. Leonard's Creek, Md." 20 June 1814, MC Arch)

52. See MC Hist v I ch XXIII, 15-27. The Marines under Captain Samuel Miller formed part of the Naval forces commanded by Commodore Joshua Barney, U.S.Navy. Colonel Thomas Holcomb and Lieutenant-Colonel Clayton Barney Vogel, both of the Marine Corps, are descendants of Commodore Joshua Barney.

53. See MC Hist v I ch XXIII, 1, 29, 30.

54. See MC Hist v I ch XXIII.

55. See MC Hist v I ch I, 5, 6; "I have received your letter from Elkton and was in some measure surprised to find you there." (Wharton to Gale at Philadelphia, 18 July 1814, MC Arch)
56. See MC Hist v I ch XXIII, 6, 27, 28; Lt. John Harris added to Guard of Guerriere and ordered to report to Lt. Kuhn wherever he is stationed. (Wharton to Commodore John Rodgers, at Philadelphia, 9 August 1814, MC Arch); Harris ordered to proceed by Stage on August 10, 1814 "to Baltimore and from thence to Cecil Furnace, near the Susquehanna, Maryland where a detachment under Lt. Kuhn of the Corps is stationed." (Wharton to Harris, 9 August 1814, MC Arch)
57. See MC Hist v I ch XXIII, 5, 6, 27, 33.
58. See MC Hist v I ch XXI to XXV inc; "The injury by the late Fire at the Harbour, has by your report, been very extensive and must cause without doubt, * * * great inconvenience to our men. To relieve them * * * I have directed Captain Hall to send to you 100 compleat suits of clothing" etc. (Wharton to Capt. R. Smith at New York, 29 June 1813, MC Arch); See MC Hist v I ch XXII, 11-12; "Your report of the 6th Inst" "mentions the probability of an attack, which from the public prints of more recent dates has I suppose by this time made it almost certain, unless by your removal beyond the Town, and the full support of the Military of the State the British Commanding Officer should deem it too hazardous to try * * *." (Wharton to Lt. Thomas Legge, Macedonian, New London, Conn., 17 June 1813, MC Arch)
59. See MC Hist v I ch XXII, 11-12.
60. See MC Hist v I ch XXII, 11.
61. See MC Hist v I ch XXII, 1-2; "Under the military skill and able management of Major General Wilkinson, Mobile is in the possession of the U. States and that too, without the loss of blood or destruction of property." (S. Miller to Wharton, 22 May 1813, MC Arch); "I do not wonder at your being desirous of employment before Mobile, especially when all things were considered touching the situation in which we have been left as a Corps and the handsome manner in which the General wished to introduce you on that service by the command of some of his best troops, but which as you observe ending without it, will not do away the good intention however of General Wilkinson but must be received as very complimentary to you." (Wharton to Carmick at New Orleans, 17 June 1813, MC Arch)
62. See MC Hist v I ch XXI to XXV inc.
63. See note 35.

64. See MC Hist v I ch XXIII, 1, 40; see also note 35.
65. See MC Hist v I ch XXV, 9-10; The first Marines to see the East Indies were those of the Peacock. (See ch XXV, v I, 9)
66. See MC Hist v I ch XXII.
67. "Letters from Lieutenant Sevier inform that General Pinckney has ordered him to remain with the Southern Army and discharge the duty of an Artillerist." (Samuel Miller at Washington to Wharton (absent in North), 22 May 1813, MC Arch); "Nooaheevah, or Madison's Island, lying in the Washington groupe", a battery, "manned with 21 Marines, under Lt. Gamble of that Corps" Essex sailed for Chile on Dec. 12, 1813. (Thompson Late War, 242); Artillery, "a detachment of the Marine Corps, and the flotilla itself" at St. Leonards. (Thompson Late War, 333); Marines at Battle of Bladensburg. (p. 335) "This attempt of the British" to flank Barneys right "was frustrated by Capt. Miller, of the Marines, with three 12-pounders and the men of the Flotilla acting as infantry." (Thompson Late War, 335); "A number of masters and mariners of the Port of Philadelphia, actuated by an attachment to their country and Government have formed a corps of Marine artillery for service, in case of actual occupancy of the Delaware River by the naval force of the enemy, or of actual invasion of any of the shores of the Delaware River. They make through you a tender of their services to the President of the United States, to be called forth only in the cases above mentioned. This Corps being composed of men whose situation in life requires almost constant attention to the support of themselves and family, it would not at all accord with their circumstances to be called into service except in cases of actual danger caused by the presence of the enemy in our waters or on our shores. To meet and repel the foe will be the anxious wish of this association, but from the causes above mentioned the members cannot afford the loss of time produced by unnecessary show or parade. It is respectfully observed that such men can be best employed as an auxiliary aid to the Naval establishment or the defence and manning of forts and batteries. When called into actual service they request to be commanded by the officers whom they have chosen from among themselves and by no others, their commanding officer will receive and execute the orders of the Naval or Military commander of this district." (John Ansley, Captain to Alexander Murray Esqr., Capt Let v V, 1814, Navy Arch); "You will deliver to the order of Colonel Decius Wadsworth the 12 pounder and pattern carriage borrowed from the Ordnance Department." Let. No. 39

67. Continued.
(W. Jones to Capt. Samuel Miller, 30 June 1814, MC Off. Let Bk, No. 1, p. 210, Navy Arch); Artillery, May 1814, v I, ch XXXIII, 7.

68. At capture of York (Toronto) and other operations on shores of Lake Ontario see MC Hist v I ch XXII; For presence of Northwestern Indians under Dickson at Fort George in 1814 see Dobbins Pap in Buffalo Hist Soc Pub, VIII, 272-273; "Lieut. Tupper of the U. S. Marines, being about to ask for a Special brevet, partly founded on ten years faithful services in that Corps, & partly for gallant actions in other branches of the public Service, has asked me for such evidence as I may be able to give him in support of his claim. It is in accordance with that request that I have the honor to address you. Lieut. Tupper was in the battle of Queenston (Oct. 13, 1812) as a non-commissioned officer of militia and under my immediate command, for several hours, and in several separate affairs, with the enemy, conducted himself with signal gallantry. I lost sight of him in 1813, but in the following year, he was in the same army with me, on the Niagara frontier as an officer in Brigadier General Porter's brigade of militia. I have only a general recollection of his good conduct in that capacity; but I understand that General Porter's certificate as to his gallantry and wounds, is now on file in the War department. In 1832, whilst at Chicago, detained with the Army by The Cholera, Lieut. Tupper, hearing of our Sufferings, came from the interior of Michigan, and in the handsomest manner offered me his services in any way in which they might be useful, and did, in fact, render himself useful. I consider his conduct on this occasion, under the circumstances (he then being on leave of absence) as highly meritorious, and worthy of the favorable notice of the Government." (Winfield Scott at Headquarters, Eastern Dept. U.S. Army to Sec. Navy Levi Woodbury, 12 March 1834, MC Arch); "I was not in active service in 1813, as I was taken prisoner, in the Queenston battle, and after some time close confinement put on my parole of honor, and could not serve until an exchange of prisoners, had taken place." (Lt. Charles C. Tupper to Henderson, 15 March 1834, MC Arch)

69. On St. Leonard's Creek, see MC Hist v I ch XXIII, 11-12; at Bladensburg and Baltimore see MC Hist v I ch XXIII. The cooperation of the Navy and Marines with Army at Bladensburg evidently caused the enactment of the Act of December 15, 1814 reading as follows: "Be it enacted by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United

69. Continued.
States of America, in the Congress assembled, That it shall be the duty of the several officers of the staff of the Army of the United States to provide the Officers, Seamen, and Marines of the navy of the United States, when acting, or proceeding to act on shore, in co-operation with the land troops upon the requisition of the commanding Naval or Marine officer of any such detachment of Seamen or Marines, under orders to act as aforesaid, with rations, also the Officers and Seamen with camp equipage, according to the relative rank and station of each, and the military regulations in like cases, together with the necessary transportation, as well for the men, as for their baggage, provisions, and cannon: Provided nevertheless, that the contract price of the rations which may be furnished, shall be reimbursed out of the appropriations for the support of the Navy. Sec. 2. And be it further enacted, That the respective Quartermasters of the Army shall, upon the requisition of the commanding Naval Officer of any such detachment of Seamen or Marines, furnish the said Officer and his necessary aids with horses, accoutrements, and forage, during the time they may be employed in co-operating with the land troops as aforesaid." (Stat at L, 151-152); Descendants of Commodore Joshua Barney include: Colonel Thomas Holcomb Colonel F. H. Harrington, Captain Franklin Steele Wiltse and Captain Franklin Topping Steele.
70. In Florida, see MC Hist v I ch XIX.
71. On Lake Huron, see MC Hist v I ch XXIII, 43.
72. On Lake Ontario
73. At Battle of New Orleans see MC Hist v I ch XXIV.
74. See MC Hist v I ch XIX.
75. "I am inclined to think that the movement of the Indians and the supplies they have already and will continue to receive from the Spaniards, will offer an opportunity of active service with you, should it recommence. I am convinced the Government will adopt a war of extermination with that portion of our enemies." (Lt. Samuel Miller to Major Damiel Carmick at New Orleans, 4 September 1813, MC Arch); See also MC Hist v I ch
76. The day after the battle, [Sept. 10, 1813], some of the British officers enquired, "What has become of our two Indians?" Search was made, and they were discovered stowed snugly away in the cable-tier. When brought on deck they were much alarmed; however, their fears were soon quieted. Some questions were propounded, and in reply they said: "No more come shoot with one-armed captain (Barclay) in big canoe - shoot big gun too much."

76. Continued.
This sort of warfare did not suit "Neeche". They were evidently taken on board as sharp-shooters, to pick off the officers, and were stationed in the main-top of the Detroit. When the bullets began to fly aloft, they thought they were all aimed at them, and hastily retreated to the deck, where they found it no better, and then to the hold. I think they were sent to Malden, with some paroled British officers, who had families there. (Dobbins Pap in Buffalo Hist Soc Pub, VIII, 353-354)

77. See MC Hist v I ch XXIII, 50-53; MC Hist v I ch XXV, 9.

78. "The material as well as the new room at the Capitol are so exposed that to prevent any accident by fire or otherwise we think it proper to solicit a night guard. A couple of men duly relieved we suppose enough, but they we leave to you." (William Thornton and Tristram Dalton, Commissioners Office, to Burrows, 6 November 1801 MC Arch); "The Waggons have arrived and their contents have been received. * * * Congress are to meet this day and it is doubted whether a sufficient number of members are in town to proceed to business. General Stewart arrived last night." (Wharton at Washington to Capt. John Crabb, Paymaster, Fredericktown, Md., 19 September 1814, MC Arch); The 13th Congress assembled in extra session on September 20, 1814, in chambers fitted out at Blodgett's Hotel, on 7th Street, N. W., (D. of C. Hist. Soc., II, 257; Nat. Intell., September 20, 1814; According to Nat. Intell., of September 20, 1814, the 13th Congress met on the 20th) On September 16, 1814, the Commandant ordered Corporal Charles Denny to "proceed immediately with six privates * * * to the building intended for the meeting of Congress in a room to be shown you. Quarter them and post two sentinels - one in front, the other in rear - for the protection of it, and allow no person to approach unless Mr. Monroe or one made known to you by him." Corporal Denny was directed to return with his command to the Barracks by 8:00 a.m., the next day and report to his commanding officer. This guard was continued for some time. (MC Hist v I ch XXIII, 33, 65); The disaster of Bladensburg and Washington caused Consideration of defenses for Washington, Norfolk, Baltimore and the Chesapeake, etc. for which see MC Hist v I ch XXIII, 13, 58-59; Misc Let, Let No. 73 and Capt Let, Navy Arch contains a similar plan in handwriting of Commodore Joshua Barney. These plans called for large forces of Marines. Captain Arthur Sinclair was ordered to proceed in the tender Despatch to procure information regarding an "eligible site for a Navy Yard" in the York River. (Rodgers

78. Continued.
to Sinclair, 3 November 1815, Let to Com. Ny. Yd., I, 62); Navy Commissioners on Nov. 16, 1815 ordered Capt. R. T. Spence, U.S. Navy at Baltimore to have Tangier Islands explored by a "suitable draftsman or engineer" that the Commissioners may "form a satisfactory opinion as to the suitability of these islands for a naval establishment and rendezvous in time of war." The Asp was employed. (John Rodgers, Pres. Bd. of Navy Com., 16 Nov. 1815, Let to Com. of Ny. Yd., I, 67); "August the 14th, 1814, President Madison issued a proclamation to Congress to convene in extra session, which assembled September the 19th, in chambers fitted out in the General Post Office building on 7th street N.W. (also known as Blodgett's Hotel), on account of the destruction of the U.S. Capitol building." ("Four Mayors of the City of Washington", Michael L. Weller, Rec of Columbia Hist Soc, Washington D.C., v II, 257 see also Richardson's Mess & Pap Pres, I for Pres. Madison's Proclamation); "You are hereby directed to furnish a Suitable Guard from the Marine Corps, to consist of two centinels at a time to Guard the President's House, and premises, and the same number, as a guard to the Capitol of the U.S. in this city, until further orders of this Department." (Smith Thompson to Major Samuel Miller, 29 Aug. 1821, MC Off. Let Bk, v II, 31, Navy Arch); "The Guard of Marines at the President's House being considered as no longer necessary for the safety of the Public property, you will cause the same to be forthwith detached from that service." (Smith Thompson to Henderson, 15 Nov. 1821, MC Off. Let Bk, v II, 34, Navy Arch); "Be pleased to withdraw the guard of Marines from the Capitol, its services being in the opinion of the Superintendant of the Public Buildings no longer necessary." (Smith Thompson to Henderson, 8 Dec. 1821, MC Off. Let Bk, v II, 36, Navy Arch); "Orders, One Sergeant two Corporals and twenty five privates will repair at 3 O'clock of each Sunday, to the jail of this City, and there receive and attend to, such instructions as the Marshal of the District may give them." (Order of Henderson at Headquarters Washington D.C., 29 March 1822, MC Order Bk, MC Arch); "Exclusive of the Guard at the Capitol and President's house there is not an effective Sergeants Guard at Head Quarters. The order from the Dept. of the 29th Inst. could not therefore be complied with." (Henderson to Sec. Navy Samuel L. Southard, 30 Sept. 1824, MC Arch); "One Sergeant and six privates have been detailed as a guard at night during this month for the capital." December, 1826. (Am St Pap, v III, 37);

78. Continued.
"It is hereby ordered that no Soldier of that Guard Guard at the Capitol shall be allowed to leave the Guard room unless to be placed on post. The Non Commissioned Officers of the Guard will see that this Order is violated in future, and the offender be not reported the morning after the commission of the offence, the Non Commissioned Officers will be reduced to the ranks. And this Order will be so considered, & they will be reduced without a particular order to that effect." (Order of Henderson, 20 Jan. 1827, MC Order Bk, MC Arch); "The temporary Guard, which was substituted at the Capitol in place of that which the necessity of the Service required to be removed, is still kept up with great inconvenience and, I may say, injustice to the Staff Sergeants and the Drum & Fife Majors. * * * I submit it for your consideration whether the Guard at the Capitol cannot be dispensed with." (Henderson to Sec. Navy Samuel L. Southard, 28 June 1827, MC Arch); "I am ordered by the President of the United States, to require you to hold the entire force under your command at Head Quarters, in readiness to afford complete protection to the Barracks, the Navy Yard, Arsenal, or any other portion of the public property, against which an attack may be made. You will not lose a moment in placing the force under your command in the best possible state of defence, and in doing so, it is the desire of the President, that you make the arrangements for giving full efficacy to this order, with such address, and silence, that no alarm may be created among the Citizens." (Acting Sec. Navy John Boyle to Henderson, 17 Sept. 1831, MC Arch); "The burning of the Treasury Department Building on March 31, 1833, which at first was considered accidental, was later actually proven to have been the work of two brothers, Richard H. and Henry White, who, it appears, were hired for the purpose to destroy evidence in a fraudulent pension claim on file in the old Treasury, which for many years stood on Fifteenth Street Northwest, just about opposite F Street." (Wash. Star Mag, 21 Sept. 1930, p. 8); "You will forthwith send a Marine Guard consisting of eight or ten men to the Treasury Department to act in the protection of the public property there - tonight - it being exposed in consequence of the late fire." (Sec. Navy Levi Woodbury to Henderson, 31 March 1833, MC Press Copy Let Bk, Navy Arch);"The persons, connected with the different Departments, are so much exhausted by the fatigue of last night and today, the Secretary of the Treasury wishes the Marine Guard increased to fifteen. You will therefore be pleased to is strictly enforced. If it should appear that this Order

78. Continued.
increase it to that number, if in your power and let them report to the Secretary of the Treasury at his Department soon as convenient." (Sec. Navy Levi Woodbury to Henderson, 31 March 1833, MC Press Copy Let Bk, Navy Arch); In 1835 Marines assisted in quieting the public feelings aroused during the riots over Beverly Snow, a free mulatto. "A small force of United States troops, by the evening of the second day, was posted at the entrance to the public buildings, while the Clerks, supplied with arms, stood at the windows. A detachment of Marines guarded the jail." (Bryan's Hist of the Nat. Cap., v II, 145); "Back in 1835 a white man had been arrested and lodged in jail for circulating incendiary documents and several times threats had been made to attack the jail and hang the man, the mob even having collected for this purpose, and at the request of the authorities United States Marines were stationed in and about the jail. * * * Miss Josephine Seaton's diary say "We have only a handful of troops here, but a company from Annapolis is Expected tonight * * * Gen. Jackson arrives tomorrow and will be prompt to suppress all disorder." (Wash. Star, 25 Sept. 1932, p. 7); On August 8, 1835 Secretary of the Navy Mahlon Dickerson wrote Archibald Henderson that the slave of Mrs. Thornton, who had lately made an attempt upon her life, was in prison; that there were "well-founded apprehensions that an attempt will be made to break to gaol;" that "from the exposed situation of our arsenal it is feared that an attempt will be made to seize the arms deposited there," and the Secretary therefore made the "request" of Colonel Henderson "to cause a sufficient Guard of Marines, during the night," be stationed. (Navy Arch; MC Arch); Marines were called out in June of 1857 to preserve the peace during the Plug Ugly Riots. (Wash. Star, June, 1857; Wash. Star Mag, 25 Sept. 1932, p. 6; Wash. Herald, 1 Aug. 1932; Frank Leslie's Ill. Newspaper, 20 June 1857 (Illustrations); M. Almy Aldrich, Hist of the Marine Corps; Collum, Hist of the Marine Corps); On July 14, 1932 Vice President Charles Curtis was reported by the newspapers as having called on the Commandant of the Washington Navy Yard for Marines to assist the Police at the Capitol Grounds, the Bonus Expeditionary Force being present. Although the order was immediately rescinded, two companies of Marines entered the Capitol before they received the new order. They retired to their Barracks at once. (Wash. Star, 14 July 1932; Wash. Post, Wash. Herald and New York Times, 15 July 1932);

78. Continued.
"For the safety of the Public papers in the buildings occupied by the respective officers of the departments of State, War & the Navy, it is deemed expedient that a Guard from the Marine Corps be stationed thereat, to consist of a Non-Commissioned Officer & as many privates as will be sufficient to furnish one Centinel from sunset each evening until sunrise next morning, when they may be withdrawn. Be pleased to take order that it be done." ("For H.D. [Henry Dearborn, Secretary of War and Acting Secretary of the Navy] A.C.T.[homas]" P.Clk, to Lieutenant-Colonel Commandant William Ward Burrows, 3 May 1801, Gen Let Bk, No. 4, 332, Navy Arch)

79. "Having reason to suppose that property belonging to the Public and taken from the Store of the Qtr. Master of the Corps during the 25th & 26th Ult., has been carriedto the Houses of John Bear and Philomon Duvall residing in Montgomery County and there exposed for sale I must request you to proceed immediately to New Market in that or Frederick County and apply to Mr. Upton Wagers for further information on this business from whom, with Ensign Clarke of the Montgomery Troops, I have received the statement. * * * To aid and assist you in the business you can employ a citizen receiving vouchers for all your expenses." (Wharton to Sergeant Thomas Halladay, 24 Sept. 1814, MC Arch); "The ample testimonials given in favor of Sergeant Thomas Haliday by the Civil Officers * * * I have known Sergeant Thomas Haliday of the Corps * * * for fourteen years * * * that his conduct has been such to obtain the good opinion of every officer with whom he has served * * * that I have frequently detailed him for important public duties" etc. (Wharton to Sec. Navy, 3 July 1815, MC Arch)

80. On October 5, 1812, Sergeant James Kelley was ordered with a guard "to the Magazine on the Eastern Branch," Washington, D.C., to guard it. Sergeant Kelley posted two sentinels to prevent anyone approaching it except the keeper of the farm nearby. Tents were set up as the guard remained for quite a period. (Sec. Navy to Wharton, 5 Oct. 1812; Wharton to Kelly, 5 Oct. 1812; MC Arch); "Considerations of a particular nature induce me to require that you have stationed at the Magazine for this night (evening) a Sergeant's guard from your Corps, from which two Centries are to be on duty, and so posted through the night, as to be able the most readily, to discover any persons approaching the Magazine. Considering the State of the weather, I regret that I could not have found this order necessary at an earlier period of the day, that you

80. Continued.
might have provided for the shelter of the Detachment, but I console myself with the conviction that all which is in your power, will be done for their accommodation. I request an interview with you on tomorrow at the Navy Office - at an early hour. The guard is to report their presence to the Keeper of the Magazine; and are to prevent the approach of any person or persons to it, but the Keeper of the same." (Sec. Navy Paul Hamilton to Wharton, 5 Oct. 1812, MC Arch); "The orders which I have received for a Guard at the magazine shall be immediately obey'd. Every attention will be paid to the comfort of it." (Wharton to Sec. Navy Paul Hamilton, 5 Oct. 1812, MC Arch) "Instructed by the Honourable the Secretary of the Navy to furnish a Guard for the protection of the Magazine under your care, I have ordered Sergt. Kelly, the bearer of this, to proceed for the purpose. I will therefore thank you to assist him in executing the order by shewing to him the situation of it, that he may take the most proper & effective means to fulfill the Intentions. The exposure of our Men to weather - unfavourable as it is - must much endanger their Health. I would therefore ask of you, although having Tents, to furnish if possible a Room, or Entry in your Quarters to accomodate them for the night, as tomorrow arrangements will be made for their accomodation should they remain." (Wharton to Mr. Munroe, Keeper of the Magazine, 5 Oct. 1812, MC Arch); "You will march immediately with the guard prepared for you to the Magazine on the Eastern Branch, & take proper measures for its protection, posting two centinels to prevent any approach to it, except by the keeper of the farm to whom you will on your reaching it make yourself known & the duty on which you have been detailed. You will receive from the stores of the Quarter Master, Tents, &c. &c. to make your Guard as comfortable as possible during the night. One observation I will impress on your mind, that in protecting this public property you will not if possible, permit inquiry to the citizens who have been accustomed to pass the building with intentions not hostile. In the morning make your report of any occurances during the night." (Wharton to Sergeant James Kelley, 5 Oct. 1812, MC Arch); "Proceed immediately and receive the Command of the Magazine Guard from Corporal Rohra, retaining him as the Corporal of it." (Wharton to Sergeant James McKim, Wash. City, 15 June 1814, MC Arch); On July 22, 1823, the Commandant ordered that the Magazine Guard at Washington be inspected by the Senior Police Officer of the Marine Barracks, and that the visiting of the Magazine Guard by the officer of the day be dispensed with.

81. See MC Hist v I ch XXIII, 5, 7, 28; "Lt. Kuhn left this yesterday with a detachment of 51 all told, viz 3 Sergeants, 4 Corporals, 2 Music and 42 Privates, a requisition was made by Commodore Rodgers in Consequence of instructions from the Honorable the Secretary of the Navy for this detachment, for the protection of the cannon now casting at Ciciel (Cecil) Furnace for the Frigate here." (Anthony Gale at Phila. to Wharton, 8 Aug. 1814, MC Let L of C)

82. See MC Hist v I ch XXII, 15,34; Guard for frigate building at Philadelphia. (Wharton to Gale at Phila., 25 Nov. 1813, MC Arch); Sec. Navy "observed that the Seventy-Four building at Philadelphia was much exposed in having only one Centinel and requested another might be added as soon as possible." (Wharton to Gale at Phila. 6 Feb. 1814, MC Arch)

83. "I have understood that the novelty of a Steam Frigate now building by the Department at Baltimore attracts so much attention that the persons employed have some difficulty in working at her and that it is very desirable, without improperly interfering with the views of the inquiring or curious that it should be prevented as much as possible - to do this, I have been requested to furnish a small Guard and must now call on you for that purpose with a hope that you may be able to execute the wishes as above expressed, by at present, even one sentinel, until the recruiting service may permit two. In doing this you must adopt your own orders in a way to have no contention, if possible to avoid it, with the Citizens." (Wharton to Capt. Alfred Grayson at Baltimore, 2 Feb. 1815, MC Arch); See also MC Hist v I ch XXV, 11-12; The Marines were interested in the first United States steam vessel for war purposes - the Fulton or Demologos. (For her history see Bennett, The Steam Navy of the United States, I, 8-16); Marines served on the first steam warship "on June 20, 1814" the keel of this novel steamer [The Demologos or Fulton the First] was laid at the shipyard of Adam and Noah Brown" and "on the 29th of the following October" she "was safely launched" at New York. On October 29, 1814 Capt. David Porter wrote Sec. Navy "I have the pleasure to inform you that the Fulton the First was this morning safely launched." This "Steam Frigate" first moved, "propelled by her own steam and machinery" on June 1, 1815. The war over she served as Receiving Ship at the Navy Yard, Brooklyn. (Charles B. Stuart, Naval and Mail Steamers, 13-17); "Not hearing from you about the protection of the Steam Frigate by a small Guard I have concluded that it has been provided."

83. Continued.
(Wharton to Capt. Alfred Grayson at Baltimore, 14 Feb. 1815, MC Arch); "One of his steam frigates, Fulton the First, was built at New York; and another was begun at Baltimore." (Nav. Inst Proc, Dec. 1906, 1321 citing Gen Let XI, 265, XII, 158, 183, 258, Navy Arch; Private Let, 1813-1840, 39, 63, Navy Arch; Misc Let v VI, 1814, 73, Navy Arch)
84. See MC Hist v I ch XXII, 24-25.
85. See MC Hist v I ch XXIII, 1, 2.
86. MC Arch.
87. See MC Hist v I ch XXIII, 13.
88. "You will order your Marines to be at Conrad's tomorrow morning at ten o'clock to accompany the corpse of the late Genl Blount of Congress to the grave, & render funeral military honors." (Sec. Navy Paul Hamilton to Wharton, 8 Feb. 1812, MC Let L of C); "I having this moment been informed of the death of the venerable Patriot the Vice President of the U.S. request you will inform yourself of the time appointed for his interment, when you will cause the Marine Corps to attend, and render military honors to the memory of the great deceased." (Sec. Navy Paul Hamilton to Wharton, 19 April 1812, MC Arch); "The funeral procession of the Vice President will move from the Capitol on tomorrow afternoon precisely at 3 o'clock - your Corps, accordingly will attend there and at said hour precisely." (Sec. Navy Paul Hamilton to Wharton, 19 April 1812, MC Arch); Funeral of General Pike at Sacketts Harbor on May 13, 1813. (MC Hist v I ch XXII, 4); "I have the honor to receive your orders respecting the Interment - by the Military - of the remains of the late Vice President of the U.S. & have directed the proper steps to be taken on the occasion." (Wharton to Sec. Navy, 20 April 1812, MC Arch); "The Committee of arrangements respectfully request the attendance of the Honorable William Jones at a Grand Masonic Procession to move from the Union Lodge Room in this city on Thursday next at one-half past Meridian in honor and in commemoration of your late gallant Naval Heroes Captain James Lawrence and Lieut. Augustus C Ludlow. The Committee beg leave through you sir also to solicit the attendance of Colonel Wharton, his officers and the Marine Corps, Captain Morris, his officers and crew, Captain Tingey and all other Naval officers now at the seat of Government." "The respects of the Secretary of the Navy are presented to Colonel Wharton and the officers of the Marine Corps with an invitation to attend the procession." (James Hewitt to Wharton, 7 Sept. 1813, MC Arch); "The funeral procession of the Vice President

88. Continued.
will move from the Capitol on tomorrow afternoon precisely at 3 o'clock. Your Corps accordingly will attend there and at said hour precisely." (Sec. Navy to Wharton, 19 April 1812, MC Arch); "I have had the honor to receive your orders respecting the Interment, by the Military, of the remains of the late Vice President of the United States and have directed the proper steps to be taken on the occasion." (Wharton to Sec. Navy, 23 April 1812, MC Arch)

89. Nat Intell, 22 March 1813; "A number of uniform companies belonging to the Brigade I have the honor to command will turn out tomorrow and will be formed near the Capitol, facing it, and extending from about opposite the door of the south wing to the northward, crossing the Bladensburg road: thus the right will be remote from the Capitol, and the left near it. Your Marines will probably be out; and I give you this general Idea of our contemplated arrangement - hoping that you will have no objection to co-operate - to enable you to decide on the relative position for your Corps; as this must be entirely governed by your choice. Although things will be acted on a small scale tomorrow, I am satisfied your wish is as strong as mine that our little display shall be as handsome as practicable:- and I have therefore ventured to assure our officers of the day that they might calculate on the friendly co-operation of the Marine Corps - a liberty which I would not have taken before I had seen, or heard from you on the subject, had I not been confined to my bed from Sunday last to this morning. N.B. The President will probably arrive at the Capitol under an escort of Cavalry at about 12 O'Clock. I mention this circumstance lest any accident should have prevented you from ascertaining the fact." (John P. Van Ness to Wharton, 3 March 1813, MC Arch)

90. Armourers for instance; Wharton wrote Gale at Philadelphia to send some "mechanics, say carpenters, masons, & Blacksmiths" "one acquainted with the shoeing horses." (Wharton to Gale, 16 May 1815, MC Arch); The annual estimates allowed for armourers, tailors and carpenters. (Cong Let Bk, II, Navy Arch); Estimates allowed for "carpenter's" bills. (Sec. Navy to House Naval Committee, 25 March 1814, Cong Let Bk, II, 260-265, Navy Arch); Wharton wrote Gale at Philadelphia to send some "mechanics, say carpenters, masons, & blacksmiths" "one acquainted with the shoeing horses." (Wharton to Gale, 16 May 1815, MC Arch)

91. In this connection see Act of March 16, 1802 that allowed one additional ration to every officer keeping a servant not a soldier of the line; See also Act of July 6, 1812; Regulations, War Department, 1812 allowed Colonels 3 waiters; Lieutenant-Colonels, 2; Major, 2; Captains and Lieutenants, 1, and also provided regulations for rations of waiters. "By a late Act of Congress I observe that all officers * * * Army are allowed the pay, rations and clothes * * * in lieu of taking a servant from the * * * be pleased to inform me if that indulgence extends to our Corps, and what number of Servants are allowed to each officer." (Major Daniel Carmick at New Orleans to Wharton, 31 Aug. 1812, MC Arch); "In reply to your inquiry about waiters I will inform you, that in conversation with our accoutant he has no doubt as to the propriety of our receiving the same emoluments from the late law of Congress, which the officers of the Army may be entitled to. Under this opinion I shall certainly draw for my waiters." (Wharton to Major Daniel Carmick at New Orleans, 1 Oct. 1812, MC Arch); The New York muster rolls for March, 1813 shows one private as a "waiter."; "No definite decision has yet been made by the department relative to the allowance to waiters not actually enlisted. I am extremely doubtful myself if the law will be construed to imbrace this corps. But should it be otherwise, you shall receive the earliest information of such a decision." (Samuel Miller to Major Daniel Carmick, at New Orleans, Sept. 1813, MC Arch); In October, 1813 Capt. John Hall at New York was criticized by Wharton for promoting a Marine to "that remarkable rank" of Sergeant. Also for mustering four as apprentices. "If they are music you must not so view them. I have now more than perhaps I may want, and they cannot be mustered in the way they are. One, I believe, is your waiter (John Lynch), and you may recollect there is an order forbidding the music to be used or taken as such on any account, from many inconveniences which were found to attend the practice for them in their tuition." (Wharton to Capt. John Hall, 24 Oct. 1813 and 5 Nov. 1813, MC Arch); "That from and after the first day of June next, the officers of the Army shall be entitled to waiters agreeable to grade, as follows: a major general, four waiters; a brigadier general, three; a colonel, two; the physician and surgeon general, two; a lieutenant colonel, major, and hospital surgeon, each, one; the officers of each company, three; every commissioned officer who holds a staff appointment which gives the rank of captain, or any higher grade, one; and to every company officer who commands a separate

91. Continued.
post or detachment, one; any law or regulation heretofore existing to the contrary notwithstanding." * * * "And be it further enacted, That no officer shall be permitted to employ as a servant any soldier from the line of the Army, and that the servants of officers, not exceeding the number allowed by the preceding section, shall be mustered with some Corps of the Army, and that on the muster rolls formed in consequence thereof payments shall be made in money to the officers employing them in lieu of wages, subsistence and clothing, by the paymasters of the several corps or districts, where such servants are mustered, at the rate allowed to privates of infantry, which shall be published to the Army annually, by the Secretary for the Department of War." (Act of March 30, 1814, Stat at L, v III, 114); "I am in receipt of yours of the 4th June. It is singular that the promotions do not take place. Economy appears to be oftener practised in our Corps, than any other. I have attended to the order of the Pay master respecting the stoppage of the allowance for Bakmen(?) to officers, but am induced to believe he has misunderstood the Law, as the Army officers still continue to receive pay for their black servants, at least all such as are allowed Waiters." (Major Daniel Carmick at New Orleans to Wharton, 22 July 1814, MC Let L of C)

92. "The Troop in future will beat at 8 and Tattoo at nine O'Clock, until further orders." (Order of Wharton, 14 April 1813, MC Order Bk, MC Arch); Bede Clements, at Georgetown, on Sept. 23, 1813 addressed a letter to Lt. Samuel Bacon at "Morean Barracks, Washington City." (MC Arch); "The Troop in future will beat at 9 & Tattoo at 8 Oclock until further Orders." (Order of Wharton, 30 Sept. 1813, MC Order Bk, MC Arch); "I have visited the mens rooms in Barracks as well as the Navy yard Guard, and find the quarters in good order, the mens Arms in good order and in there propper places, the Guard at the Navy Yard is in want of Bunks, for the want of which they are compeled to Sleep on the Floor, that guard is in want of 2 Corporals, as well as one or two more at Barracks. Many ill conveniences have arose for the want of officers of that rank, by having to permit men on pass who often abuse there liberty when left to their own Government. I would beg leave to recommend the names of John Black, Weller, & Conklin, as deseving your attention, Should you think propper to make them Corporals, I am of opinion they will be as faithfull as any others. I have attended to the instruction of the officers and men in the Field Exercise, as often as Twice a week, for some

92. Continued.
time past, and am happy to say, they know there manuel & other Exercise very well, there has been but little work performed in the armory, like repairs of Arms &c. for the last Two months. This however has been owing principally to the want of artificers." (Capt. A. Sevier at Hdqt. Washington to Wharton, 4 Dec. 1814, MC Let L of C); "Since the 10th Ins. I have repeatedly inspected the rooms in Barracks and have had them cleansed. The Magazine and Navy Yard Guards have been visited and found in good order as to Men & Arms - the Quarters at the Navy Yard are undergoing repair." (Lt. Ben Richardson at Hdqt. Washington to Wharton, 26 Dec. 1814, MC Let L of C); "Through the last week the cleansing of the Garrison has been duely attended to. The Navy Yard and Magazine Guards have been regularly visited and found in good order, the scarcity men has prevented the usual Grand Parades." (Lt. Ben Richardson at Hdqt. Washington to Wharton, 3 Jan. 1815, MC Let L of C); "Since my last report the Magazine & Navy Yard Guards have been visited and found in good order. The Inclemency of the weather has prevented the washing of the rooms in Garrison, but the clensing otherwise I have attended to." (Lt. Ben Richardson at Hdqt. Washington to Wharton, 30 Jan. 1815, MC Let L of C); On Aug. 12, 1815 Wharton wrote Capt. Alfred Grayson to forward him a certain report "under frank by the Department." (MC Arch); The Archives of the Marine Corps contain much material for the period of this war that were safeguarded during Battle of Bladensburg and burning of Washington in August, 1814; There are Letters Received bound up in four volumes; two books of the original copies of Letters Sent; the Order Book, August 22, 1803 to January 11, 1815 and January 27, 1815 to Oct. 14, 1823; Size Rolls contain the names and descriptions of all men who served in the war; there are enlistment records for all men; and many Muster Rolls. The Officer-of-the-Day's Book for the Washington Barracks, June 15, 1811 to Dec. 14, 1811,&Dec. 1, 1814 to June 11, 1815.

93. When the British burned Washington in 1814 "Cockburn had ordered Colonel Wharton's and Captain Tingey's houses (both public property) and the Barracks and Arsenal to be burnt, but on a remonstrance from the citizens, and an assurance the fire would destroy private property, he desisted. 'I want to injure no citizen,' said he, 'and so your Barracks may stand.'" (Hunt, The First Forty Years of Washington Society, 105-113); Other authorities, however, give General Ross the credit for saving the Marine Barracks. (Barton the Road to Washington, 80); "A delegation from the Navy Yard urged that if the Marine Barracks

93. Continued.
on 8th Street were set on fire their dwellings would be jeopardized and the General [Ross] countermanded the order to destroy it." (Barton, Road to Washington, 80); Capt. Tingey waited in his work of destroying material at the Navy Yard until he heard that the "enemy were in the neighborhood of the Marine Barracks." He "ordered a few Marines and other persons" to go "off in one of the single gallies" and that boat was saved. (Let of Tingey, 27 Aug. 1814, pub in Palmer, Hist Reg U.S. (Off.Doc.), IV, 134)

94. On May 22, 1815 Wharton wrote Rodger Pres Bd of Navy Comm recommending Mr. Middleton who had been "employed in the repairs of the Barracks." (Misc Let v I, 58, Navy Arch); "I have had the honour to receive your letter of the 25th Inst." (Wharton to John Rodgers, Pres Bd of Navy Comm, 29 July 1815, Misc Let v I, Navy Arch)

95. "As it is probable that we shall have an additional number of wounded men, I will thank you to inform me, whether any portion of the Marine Barracks can be appropriated for their accomodation." and "P.S. I have a letter from Capt. Sevier, recd. during your absence, authorizing me to take possession of your late quarters, I will thank you for your opinion on the subject." (Surgeon Edward Cutbush, at Hospital, to Wharton, 3 Sept. 1814, MC Arch); The romantic story of the "Military Chest" and certain other matters (such as the House being used as British Headquarters in August of 1814) contained in the article "The Major-General Commandant's House," published in the Marine Corps Gazette, September, 1928, 159-161 is without foundation. See also MC Hist v I ch XXIII, 22, 23; "The paper No. 2 states that the Marine Barracks at this place cost $15,495.03 and that the Commandant's House cost $9,930.47. These sums were taken from the books of the Accountant, in which they were placed according to bills rendered in & long since paid - but in those bills that discrimination which would enable us to ascertain the cost of each separately was not made. In the year 1801 under the authority of an appropriation of $20,000 (see vol. 5 Laws U.S. page 306) the Marine Barracks in this City were commenced - but were not completed. In the year 1803 (see Vol. 6, p. 222) there was a further appropriation for this object of $491.93 - The Barracks however still remained in an unfinished state. The following appropriations were afterwards made: Year 1804 (see Vol. 7, p. 18), $3,584.72; Year 1805 (see Vol. 7, p. 247), $3,500.00; Year 1806 (see Vol. 8, p. 131), $3,500.00; [total] $10,584, 72. With

95. Continued.
this sum of $10,584.72 the Commandant's House and out houses were erected: nearly two thirds of the north wing of the Marine Barracks, which had been condemned were pulled down, rebuilt with better materials and much improved in their internal arrangement. The armoury was considerably enlarged and improved, and a Magazine built. All the materials purchased for all these objects, were for want of proper discrimination in the bills, placed to the account of the Commandant's House - all these objects together cost not quite $10,584. It then obviously incorrect to say that the Commandant's House cost $9,920.47 for such a position admitted, it would follow that nearly two thirds of the north wing of the barracks with improvements above mentioned, cost only about $600 - a thing altogether impossible. It is perfectly correct to say that the Marine Barracks, the Commandant's House, and all the improvements about them cost the sum of $25,415.49 which is $5,571.16 less than the sum appropriated for those objects." (Sec. Navy Paul Hamilton to John Randolph, Chairman of Committee of Investigation, 17 March 1812, Cong Let Bk, Navy Arch);
96. See MC Hist v I ch XXIII, 22.
97. See MC Hist v I ch XXIII, 22-23.
98. Shown by the Archives.
99. The Board of Navy Commissioners failed to interpose itself between the Commandant and the Secretary of the Navy. The Board was created by the Act of February 7, 1815 and abolished by the Act of August 31, 1842. (Hamersly, Gen Reg, 2; Act is set forth in Journal of Navy Commissioners, 5-6, Navy Arch); A letter dated June 12, 1815 of Pres. Madison "The Sec. of the Navy * * * is the regular organ of the President for the business belonging to his department; and with the exception of cases, in which independent are specially vested in him by law, his official acts derive their authority from, or in other words, carry with them the authority of the Executive of the United States." Duties of Navy Commissioners under law defined. (Pres. Madison to Sec. Navy, 12 June 1815, Let to Sec. Navy by Comm, I, 147-150; Also Rodger to Sec. Navy 14 June 1815, Let to Sec. Navy by Comm, I, 50); On July 18, 1815 Commodore Isaac Hull reported his arrival at Boston on July 17, 1815 and two days later wrote: "There is now attached to this station from ninety to one hundred Marines, after furnishing the small vessels with the number they require. Fifty good men is as many as is wanted for this establishment, of course, all we have over that number may be considered as unnecessary.

99. Continued.
I am informed that a great number of the Marines attached to the Yard, are totally unfit for service and of no sort of use" etc. (Commodore Isaac Hull to Bd Navy Comm, 19 July 1815, Commandant's Let, Charlestown, Navy Arch); "The Commandant of the Navy Yard Charlestown has informed this Board of Navy Commissioners, that there are now attached to the Yard, about one hundred Marines, many of whom are totally unfit for service, He also states that fifty good men will be amply sufficient for that establishment, and consequently all over that number are entirely unnecessary. The Commissioners of the Navy therefore direct that you will order an examination of these men, withdrawing such as may be unfit for service assigning all above the number stated as necessary at the Navy Yard to the vessels now fitting out at Boston." (John Rodgers Pres Navy Comm to Wharton, 25 July 1815, Misc Let v I, 13, Navy Arch); "No. 114 Col. Wharton of the Marines directing him to order an examination of the Marines now attached to the Navy Yard at Charlestown" etc. (Journal of Bd Navy Comm, 26 July 1815, 34, Navy Arch); "I have had the honour to receive your letter of the 25th Inst." (Wharton to "John Rodgers, Esq., President of the Board of Navy Commissioners," 29 July 1815, MC Arch); "Having received a Communication from the Board of Navy Commissioners, directing the execution of certain duties by the Corps under my command, while employed on shore, which duties until this time have been executed by orders directly from the Head of the Department, I have thought it most proper to now apply for information, that I may ascertain the precise situation of the Corps, & know how in future it is to be regulated & commanded, whether, as formerly, by orders from you, or, by those of the Navy Commissioners, for it will be utterly impossible, I conceive, to execute the orders of both." (Wharton to Sec. Navy Benjamin W. Corwninshield, 29 July 1815, MC Arch); While the reply of the Secretary of the Navy (if he made one) to the Commandant's protest has not yet been discovered the following words from an article by Charles Oscar Paullin indicates that the Commissioners were denied the right to give such orders to the Marine Corps: "In May, 1815 * * * a dispute * * * arose between Crowninshield and the Commissioners over their respective spheres of duty. * * * On (June 14, 1815) * * * it received from Crowninshield a copy of a letter of President Madison setting forth the relations * * * According to Madison, the Secretary of the Navy was the organ of the executive and was responsible only to the President. * * * Crownin-

99. Continued.
shield * * * decided that they **"ministeral duties" referred to the materiel of the Navy "* * * Respecting the personnel of the Navy, the Commissioners exercised merely advisory powers. All questions relating to appointments and the detailing of officers, the movements of vessels and the discipline of the Navy were decided by the Secretary. * * * A dispute also arose between the Board and the Chief Clerk of the Department * * * this was decided in favor of the latter." (Nav Inst Proc, June 1907, 610-611)

100. "I wish to see you at the office tomorrow morning. Bring with you a return of all the officers & men at this place. (Sec. Navy Paul Hamilton to Capt. Richard Smith at Washington, 10 July 1812, MC Let L of C)

101. "Colonel Wharton, besides having a general superintendency over the Marine Corps, has the direction and management of an Armory at the City of Washington, where all the small-arms belonging to the Navy and to the Marine Corps are repaired and kept in a state ready for service." (Navy Reg, 1805-6, Annotated by Geo. Henry Preble, 15, Navy Arch); The Commandant at regular intervals furnished the Secretary of the Navy with "a Roster of all the officers of the Corps with their Stations designated." (See Misc Let v VII, 1813, Navy Arch; Capt. A. Sevier to Sec. Navy, 27 Oct. 1814, Misc Let v VII, 1814, Navy Arch); "You know we are a Corps in some measure reputed to be known as economical. And we must not lose our reputation if possible." (Wharton to Captain John Williams, 30 Jan. 1812, MC Arch)

102. MC Arch; Navy Arch; The following will give information on the subsequent history of this subject. "In the absence of the Brigadier General Commandant of the Marine Corps, from Washington, the Adjutant and Inspector will perform the duties of Commandant, carry out unexecuted orders and make reports to the Department." "All orders should go through the Adjutant and Inspector when the Brigadier General is at Headquarters." (Sec. Navy Geo. M. Robeson to Brig. Gen. Jacob Zeilin, 10 Aug. 1869, Navy Arch); "I respectfully request that the order of the Navy Department, (Copy enclosed) dated Aug. 10th 1869 may be so changed as to allow the Commandant of the Corps to make such detail of a Line Officer of the Corps, to carry on his duties when absent, as may be deemed proper by him. The 2nd paragraph of the order has already been changed by the Dept." (Col. Comdt. C. G. McCawley to Sec. Navy Wm. E. Chandler, 17 Sept. 1884, MC Arch; Let to Sec. Navy, No. 1, (Press Copy Bk) MC Arch); "Not having been

102. Continued.
absent from Washington a day, for nearly two years, I respectfully request your approval to this application for 60 days leave of absence from July 15th. for the benefit of my health." (Col. Comdt. C. G. McCawley to Sec. Navy W. C. Whitney, 10 July 1886, Let to Sec. Navy, No. 1, (Press Copy Bk) MC Arch); "I enclose a letter from the Adjutant and Inspector U.S.M.C. just received, together with the order of the Department upon which the detail of Major Houston is based. I find from the records of my office that the practice of detailing a line officer of the Corps to perform my duties, when absent, is one of long standing, and prior to the detail of the Adjutant and Inspector for such duty. The position held by him is claimed to be similar to that of the Adjutant General U.S. Army, who acts in the absence of the Com'dg General, and issues his orders when present, but I do not agree to this conclusion, nor do I think it can be sustained. Under the administration of the Navy Department by Mr. Robeson, such orders were given, but not at the request of the Commandant, and were at my request revoked, as per order enclosed, experience having convinced me that the Commandant should issue his own orders and not be dependent on an officer who is frequently absent, and whose own duties have then to be performed by another. It is respectfully submitted that in the Navy none but line officers command, and that the Commandant of the Corps should be allowed to designate an officer who is in accord with him, to perform his duties when absent, "under the direction of the Secretary of the Navy", and that if the present detail is not deemed satisfactory, that then the senior line officer of the Corps, on duty, be directed to assume the duties of my office until my return. There is no law or regulation which requires that this shall be done by the Adjutant and Inspector, only orders of the Department, issued without the knowledge or assent of a former Commandant, and revoked in 1884. An authoritative decision is respectfully requested to settle this question." (Col. Comdt. C. G. McCawley, to Sec. Navy W. C. Whitney, 13 July 1886, Let to Sec. Navy, No. 1, (Press Copy Bk) MC Arch); "I desire to make the following addition to my letter of to-day relative to the protest of the Adjutant and Inspector against the order of the Department detailing Major Houston for duty in my absence. In July 1882 Major Nicholson was in charge while I was on leave. During my absence he procured leave of absence from Mr. Chandler and went to Europe, greatly against the wishes

102. Continued.
of the Secretary, as he told me himself, and leaving my office in charge of a line Major occupying the same position as Major Houston is now, viz, Comd'g the Marine Barracks." (Col. Comdt. C. G. McCawley, 13 July 1886, Let to Sec. Navy, No. 1, (Press Copy Bk) MC Arch); "I respectfully request an order similar in form to the enclosed, for the purpose of making the usual annual inspection. I desire to go about the 11th inst, and to leave my office in charge of Major George P. Houston who will act for me in my absence on duty." (Col. Comdt. C. G. McCawley to Commodore D. B. Harmony, U.S.N., Act'g Sec. Navy, 6 Oct. 1886, Let to Sec. Navy, No. 1, (Press Copy Bk) MC Arch); "I respectfully request an Order in the enclosed form (which is a copy of a former one) to make the usual annual official inspection of the Posts of the Marine Corps. In obedience to the orders of the Department I will detail Major George Porter Houston U.S.M.C., to perform the duties of my office during my absence." (Col. Comdt. C. G. McCawley to Sec. Navy W. C. Whitney, 23 Sept. 1887, Let to Sec. Navy, No. 1, (Press Copy Bk) MC Arch)
103. MC Arch.
104. MC Arch.
105. MC Arch.
106. MC Arch.
107. MC Arch.
108. MC Arch.
109. MC Arch.
110. MC Arch.
111. "My long absence from the Command has much deranged the Q. Masters Department, as it concerned clothing for the Northern and Eastern Stations" etc. (Wharton to Henderson "Commanding Marines of the President, New Port, R. Island", 15 Jan. 1812, MC Arch)
112. MC Arch.
113. Sec. Navy Paul Hamilton to Wharton, 16 April 1812, MC Arch; "After having performed your business at N. York you will proceed to Hudson," wrote the Secretary to the Commandant on June 19. (Sec. Navy Paul Hamilton to Wharton, 19 June 1812, MC Arch)
114. MC Arch.
115. MC Arch; On June 22, 1812 Smith wrote Lt. Thomas R. Swift at Gosport (Norfolk) that "Colonel Wharton has left this for the Eastward and will be absent for some time." (MC Arch); "I have had the pleasure of receiving your Communication of the 8th & the Morning Report which accompanied it, by which I find something very material has happened since my leaving Head Quarters. The

115. Continued.
Adjutant has proceeded to the place of his destination, & will probably return in time to travel with me back." "Private. Be pleased to say to Mrs. Wharton that we are all well, & that Fanny left us about one hour since." (Wharton at New York, 14 July 1812, MC Arch)
116. MC Arch.
117. MC Arch.
118. MC Arch.
119. MC Arch.
120. Wharton to S. Miller, 21 May 1812, MC Arch.
121. MC Arch.
122. "I am requested to reply to your letter" in "consequence of the extreme distress of the Colonel and his family occasioned by the loss of Mrs. Wharton. She died on the 31st Ult. after a long and painful illness. Never was there a being more truly beloved and more sincerely lamented; and was the grief of her surviving relatives and friends to be measured by her loss it would be almost perpetual." (Miller to Major Daniel Carmick, 4 Sept. 1813, MC Arch); Mrs. Wharton, wife of the Commandant, died August 31, 1813 "after a long and painful illness." (Miller to Carmick at New Orleans, 4 Sept. 1813, MC Arch); Colonel's Consort Dies. Died - On Tuesday last, (August 31, 1813) universally lamented Mrs. Mary Wharton, consort of Col. Franklin Wharton. Her friends and acquaintences are invited to attend her funeral this afternoon at 5 oclock, from her late residence. (Wash. Daily News, 2 Sept. 1931); "I am requested to reply to your letter of the 2d of August in consequence of the extreme distress of the Colonel & his family occasioned by the loss of Mrs. Wharton. She died on the 31st ulto after a long and painful illness. Never was there a being more truly beloved and more sincerely lamented, and was the grief of her surviving relatives and friends to be measured by her loss, it would be almost perpetual." (Lt. Miller to Major Daniel Carmick at New Orleans, 4 Sept. 1813, MC Arch);

LINES
Written on the death of Mrs. Mary Wharton,
by a distant friend.

Domestic life, oh! where is now your boast!
Your best, your brightest ornament is lost;
Too early flown from her endear'd abode,
Our friend has sought the bosom of her God.

Untimely death, thy fatal dart has driven
Our valued Mary to the realms of Heaven;

122. Continued.

In life the fairest, loveliest, and best,
In death secure of everlasting rest.

No jealous tongue could accusation bring,
Nor envy dare to point its secret sting;
Strict deeds of virtue were her only aim,
Her wish the grave, eternity her claim.

Bright in each station of this transient sphere,
The wife, the mother, sister, friend sincere;
To every goodness did her soul give birth,
A saint in Heaven, a paragon on earth.

Her task was done, no more detained to know
The joys of life or bitter stings of woe;
Resign'd she met her doom, prepared to gain
An immortality of bliss, an immorality of fame.
(National Intelligencer, Dec. 21, 1813, 2)

123. On August 21st Wharton furnished Captain Samuel Miller with "a copy of orders from the Honorable the Secretary of the Navy," and that "acting under them" Miller would march with his battalion etc. Miller was directed to inform the Commandant often to enable him "to report to the Head of the Department." (MC Arch) That is the last letter in the Letter Book until September 4, 1814. On that date the Commandant wrote to Major John Hall at New York that "while the Enemy was in the City I was with the Paymaster at Fredericktown, where your letter of the 25th Ulto reached me." On the same date Wharton wrote to Captain Archibald Henderson at Boston that "the Enemy in possession of the City the business of the Corps has been partially, as you may conclude, suspended." He wrote to Captain John Heath at Sacketts Harbor, the same date: "Before I was able to reply to your last it was lost with many other public papers by the entrance of the Enemy to our City. All since has been in a rather confused state," etc. On September 6, 1814 Wharton wrote to 1st Lt. W. L. Brownlow, on the Hornet at New London, Conn., that "our Books of Office are not yet in the City." (MC Arch)

124. Letter, Tingey, 27 Aug. 1814, Pub in Palmer, Hist. Reg. U.S. [Off. Doc.], IV, 134.

125. Wharton to John Hall, 4 Sept. 1814; See also Crabb to Wharton, 30 Aug. 1814; Wharton to Heath, 4 Sept. 1814, MC Arch; "My funiture, or rather a portion of it, has shared the fate of war by being lost." (Wharton to Swift at Norfolk, 19 Sept. 1814, MC Arch)

126. See Nav Inst Proc, XXXII, for dispositions of Navy files; MC Hist v I ch XXIII, 24;"On my arrival here I priced two Waggons to convey our cloathing &c to Hd. Qrs. The three bales of cloth I have deposited in Mr. Baers cellar. The boxes directed to Major Carmick are still here. It will be impossible to get them on to Pittsburgh unless a Waggon is prest for that purpose. If advantage is not taken of the present season, it will soon be to late to late to navigate the Ohio, I will use every exertion in procuring a Waggon to forward them on. Pulizzi and O'Brien left this yesterday (with a Waggon having the Caps, Shirts &c with out cloathing) for Hd. Qrs. The Drum Major's family including the rest of the females who were here, are with the Waggon. The Drum Major, Woodberry & Hoffman leave this to day for Hd. Qrs. with the Waggons, having with them the loose cloths, bed sacking, flannel &c. It was out of my power to procure Boxes to put them in. There not being in this place a carpenter or joiner to be had, I was therefore under the necessity to have them packed as well as the case would admit (without Boxes) in the Waggons. The books of the staff is also sent with the cloathing. It will be impossible to procure any Bacon or jowls in this place, owing to the number of troops passing through here." (Capt. John Crabb to Wharton, 16 Sept. 1814, MC Let L of C); "Your letter of the 17th Inst. has been recd. I have carefully examined the records of this office and find that there is a vacuum in the correspondence of the Commandant of the Corps from Septr. 1800 to the Spring of 1804, and that consequently there is no trace in this office of the decision fixing the pay of the Commandant of the Corps. I enclose herewith a letter written on this subject dated the 14th April 1824." (Archibald Henderson, Lt. Col. Comdt. to Acting Sec. Navy Richd. H. Bradford, 23 July 1829, MC Arch)

127. See MC Hist v I ch XXIII, 23-24, 62; Captain Alfred Grayson "Commanding" wrote Col. Brent on September 29, 1814 "in the name of Col. Wharton, whose absence makes it necessary this morning for me to address you," etc. (MC Arch); "I have just returned from Philadelphia where I was unexpected detained", etc. (Wharton to 1st Lt. Thomas W. Legge at Sacketts Harbor, 3 Dec. 1814, MC Arch); "a visit to New York lately presented an opportunity of paying my respects to Mrs. Chauncey." (Wharton to Commodore Isaac Chauncey, Sacketts Harbor, 4 Dec. 1814, MC Arch)

CONTINUED in PART TWO

GENERAL MATTERS
DURING THE WAR OF 1812

Material and Sources
of
Chapter XX, Volume I
(Part Two)

History of the United States Marine Corps

By

Major Edwin North McClellan, U.S. Marines
Officer-in-Charge
Historical Section

(Only two hundred copies made)

First Edition
February 2, 1933

FORENOTE

This compilation is not the final manuscript of this Chapter but represents only material and sources upon which it will be based. Since the information expressed in this History required original research, which has not been completed, it was decided to publish it first in mimeographed form. Considerable additional information will have been collected by the time it is desirable to write the final manuscript for printing. It is purposely made voluminous in order to make public, details of early Marine Corps History that obviously will not be included in a printed work because of lack of space. The plan provides for seven large volumes divided into appropriate chapters.

If details concerning the participation of the Navy and Army in any operation or incident described herein do not appear, such omission occurs only because it is impracticable in a history of this character to set forth more than the work of the Marines themselves. To do more than this would extend the history beyond a practical scope and size. In many of the operations described, the Navy or the Army, or both, have been present in greater strength than the Marines, and full credit is here given for their splendid achievements.

Only two hundred copies of this chapter have been made. If for any reason those to whom it is sent do not desire to retain it please inform the Historical Section, U.S. Marine Corps, Washington, D.C. and arrangements will be made for its return.

The following form of citation is suggested if it is desired to cite, either in published works, or manuscript, any information contained herein:-

(McClellan, Hist., U.S.M.C., 1st ed., I,
Ch. XX, p--)

CHAPTER XX, VOLUME ONE

PART TWO

NOTES
(Continued)

---

128. "Agreeably to your request you have permission to proceed to New York, upon Public Service, and to examine into the state of the Barracks and accomodations for the Marine Corps at the Stations of Baltimore & Philadelphia, on your way; and to direct such improvements as you may deem necessary to the Service." (Benjamin Homans to Wharton, 8 Aug. 1815, MC Let L of C)
129. MC Arch.
130. MC Arch.
131. MC Arch.
132. MC Arch.
133. MC Arch.
134. "I have enclosed a letter for Mr. George Loyall of, or near Norfolk. It contains offers from me to serve a woman, whose husband is the slave of that Gentleman and who is on board the Frigate Congress." (Wharton to Lt. Lee Massey, at Norfolk, 31 Jan. 1812, MC Arch); "Our friend Doctor Bullus when last here recommended to me the use of the Ball Town Water & told me you had a supply which he knew you would spare me a part till I could get some - I have been for the last 4 weeks languishing under the most afflicting acid & billious stomach which all the medicine I could take could not cure until I am induced to deaths door - Bullus advice came across my brain yesterday morning & I got 4 jugs of the Ball Town Water, all he had from our friend Mr. Goldsbourough, which immediately on taking it operated on me like a charm & brought from my stomach bile which I am sure has been on it for months. I feel this morning much relieved & like a different man - Now my dear Sir if you have any of this cordial, & it will not be robbing Mrs. Wharton it will be conferring on me a signal favor by lending me a few bottles, they shall be returned in a few days as I have written to New York to have a considerable quantity sent me, a part of which will come by the Stages in which I am concerned & will be here in a few days." (Tench Ringgold to Wharton, 23 March 1812, MC Let L of C); Wharton wrote Sec. Navy Paul Hamilton on May 9, 1812 concerning statement of the late Lt. Crane in relation to charges made by Lt. Ebenezar H. Cummins "touching my official conduct."

134. Continued.
Requested an investigation. (Misc Let v III, Navy Arch); "You are appointed a Member of the Committee for making arrangements to celebrate the 4th July next; and for that purpose are requested to meet at Davis' Hotell on Saturday next at 5 O'clock P.M. precisely." (John P. Van Ness to Wharton, 18 June 1812, MC Let L of C); "In the last interview Mr. H. Selby and myself had, after calling at your house and not seeing you were to this effect; (viz.) he said he was going to fish, and if you wanted to commence work on your Wharf before his return he would thank me to begin and carry on untill his arrival. Then we were to go hand and hand afterward. If you wish to commence work before his arrival, a line of information left at Mr. Shumway's Inn, would be thankfully received by. Your Most Obdt John Davis." (John Davis to Wharton, 7 April 1812, MC Let L of C); In a letter dated August 6, 1813 to The Commandant Private George Welch at Gosport wrote that he looked to him "as the Father of Our Little Band and the Soldier Friend who knows how to appreciate worth." (MC Arch); The Mayor of Washington, in July, 1813 appointed Franklin Wharton as one of the seven trustees "to the permanent institution for the education for youth in this city" of Washington. (Nat Intell, 29 July 1813); Franklin Wharton was a member of the Committee of arrangements from Fourth Ward that arranged for Fourth of July ceremonies in 1814. (Nat Intell, 24 June 1814); "I have had the honor to receive your letter of the 13th inst. The sooner the detachment and clothing arrives the better, as the Ship will push out the first chance that offers. If I had funds I have no doubt but I could inlist many recruits at this time. My clothing returns up to the 1st instant were forwarded to the Quarter Master previous to the receipt of your letter which shews the number of each article remaining in the Navy Agents store and my own, on the 1st inst - of course you will be able to judge what articles it will be necessary to purchase for Lt. Kuhn at this Station. I have ordered the woolen pantaloons, they are now in hands and will be shortly completed. The Marine officers of the Guerriere are perfectly willing to serve on the contemplated Court martial and Comc Rodgers Lt. Kuhn informed me had no objection. David Dwin a deserter from the Corps delivered himself up to me on the 21st instant he deserted from Erie. Edward Leonard who you remember was tried when you were last here and sentenced to the ball and chain for eight months has since that period conducted

134. Continued.
himself remarkably well and with great penitence, in consequence of his good conduct, I suggest the idea to you, Sir, to permit me (as men are scarce) to remit the balance of his punishment and as the ship will want more Marines I can order him on board in place of another. Lt. Kuhn has exhibited the enclosed charge & specification against Sergt Burbank of the Corps, I have accordingly delivered him a Copy and placed him under arrest." "Private. Your tickets are all in the wheel. The man whose mother was so anxious to hear of him is named Jno. Laughlin she has been within several times and is very desirous to know where he is, if living." (Major Anthony Gale at Phila. to Wharton, 25 Jan. 1815, MC Let L of C); "I should have ventur'd over tomorrow, but for the Rect. of your friendly note. I say ventur'd, because I understand you have a Visitor in your Quarter (the Typhous, or some other fatal fever) that I should not so well like to meet, as my frd. Col. S: whom I shall be glad to take by the hand at your fire-side, on Wedny. next: - for if there be any Antidote, or Means of prevention (an Oz of prevention say the Quacks is worth a pound of Cure) it will be to be found at the Shop of my worthy friend Col. F.W." (J. Morton to Wharton, 28 Jan. 1815, MC Let L of C); Samuel Miller was one of 12 Managers of City Assemblies. Meeting held at McKeowin's Hotel. (Nat Intell, 27 Nov. 1815) Early in August, 1812 a public dinner was given to Captain John Cassin, U.S.Navy in Washington. He was leaving Washington to assume command of the Gosport Navy Yard. Many toasts were drunk as the Marine Band played. Lieutenant Colonel Commandant Franklin Wharton, proposed the toast "The City of Washington." After Lt. Col. Wharton had retired, the following toast was drunk to him; "Lieutenant Colonel Wharton - a good citizen will always be a good soldier." (Nat Intell, 8 Aug. 1812)

135. "When the Staff of the Marine Corps was, in 1814, augmented to a Brigade Staff, it was then decided by the President of the United States, that they could not be either appointed, or reduced without his approbation and consent thro' the honorable Secretary of the Navy." (Samuel Miller to Sec. Navy Smith Thompson, 20 Dec. 1820, Misc Let v VII, 1820, Navy Arch)

136. First Lieutenant (Captain and Brevet Major) Samuel Miller was Adjutant during the entire war. On several occasions he was absent from Washington commanding Marines in operations against the enemy.

137. First Lieutenant John Crabb was Paymaster from April 1811, to April 1817; "I have received an Order from the Honorable the Secretary of the Navy * * * in regard to the settlement of your Public Accounts as the late Pay Master of the Corps. In obedience thereto I have now to direct your immediate attention to the contents of said Order that no further delay may be experienced in bringing them to a close." (Wharton to "Captain Robert Greenleaf, Present", 21 Jan. 1812, MC Arch); "Owing to the extreme badness of the roads, we did not reach this untill yesterday, consequently from the shortness of Mr. Woodson & my furlough, we could not return to Hd. Quarters on the time specefied in it, we therefore solicit your indulgence for an extention of our furlough untill Thursday next. Your compliance will greatly oblige us. P.S. The articles Mrs Wharton wishd from this, I have made enquiry for but find them scarce. Mr. Baer says he will try to procure me some butter which I will bring with me. The other article I will use my exertions to get." (Lt. John Crabb at Frederick Town, to Wharton, 2 Feb. 1812, MC Let L of C); "The Adjutant of the Marine Corps will certify that the men on the Pay rolls of the Pay master, correspond with the men on the Records of his office - or his Musters - The Adjutant will also notify the Paymaster of all discharges as they shall occur - & transmit to the Accountant of the Navy Transcripts from his musters Quarterly." (Sec. Navy Paul Hamilton to Wharton, 28 May 1812, MC Arch); "Owing to the want of a regulation relative to advances made to Officers leaving Head Quarters for service, I have been at a loss what sums to advance agreeable to the grade & the nature of the service they are attached to, it will be necessary some standing rule should be observed. I have taken the liberty of addressing you upon the subject requesting your instructions." (Lt. John Crabb to Wharton, 12 June 1812, MC Arch); "Let an advance of three months' pay be the rule; and not to be expended at any time." (Sec. Navy Paul Hamilton, 12 June 1812, MC Arch); "The original regulation prescribed by the Accountant of the Navy in relation to the Adjt. of the Corps certifying the pay rolls, must be considered as in force." (Sec. Navy Paul Hamilton to Wharton, 23 June 1812, MC Arch); "You will immediately repair to Philada., on reaching it, proceed on Board the Ship Wasp now at that place, for the purpose of arranging and Settling the accounts of the Marines attached to Said vessel for their pay, clothing &c. After having executed the object for which you have been de-

137. Continued.
tached you must immediately return to H. Quarters." (Capt. R. Smith to Lt. John Crabb, Headquarters, July 18, 1812, MC Arch); "Lt. Joseph Woodson will attend to the duties of my Office in my absence." (Lt. John Crabb to Wharton 17 Sept. 1812, MC Let L of C); "The enclos'd papers were brot. to me from the Post office by mistake. I have taken the earlist opportunity to send them to you." (Lt. John Crabb to Wm. Jones, 20 Feb. 1813, Misc Let v I, 1813, Let No. 155, Navy Arch); "I intended leaving this place to day for Hd Qrs but owing to indisposition have been prevented. I was taken extremely ill the night before last. something of the bilious cholic; & have been taken medecine since that time. I am getting better. By Saturdays Stage will be at home if possible. Mr Baer & family request to be rememb'd to you." (Lt. John Crabb at Frederick Town, Md., to Wharton, 22 Sept. 1814, MC Let L of C)

138. First Lieutenant Joseph Woodson, was appointed Quartermaster on March 11, 1811 and filled that office until sometime in 1813; "The Q. Master is still absent with the permission granted him by you. His services is much required at this time. I shall order him immediately to Barracks." (Smith to Wharton, 20 July 1812, MC Arch); "Your service as Quarter Master is required at Barracks. I now request that you will immediately return to this place without delay." (Capt. Smith to Lt. Joseph Woodson, at Richmond, Va., 21 July 1812, MC Arch); Lt. Woodson was temporarily relieved by the Paymaster, First Lieutenant John Crabb, who served until Sept. 1, 1813. Lt. Woodson, in Feb. 1813, was in Gosport, Va., without knowledge of the Commandant, who, on Feb. 21, 1813, wrote him as follows: "I have lately seen a letter from Gosport mentioning your being there, If I were not well convinced of the authenticity of the communication I should assuredly doubt it. When this strange conduct is compared to a very recent observation about your return to duty, made to an officer here, & when I look at the daily embarrasments of the office you hold, the un settled accounts in your name, & the encreased presure of business by your absence, I am really at a loss to account for it. But you must now expect no further indulgence, until the state of your deportment will admit it. You are no stranger to the important duties of the Quarter master, of this Corps, & must consequently be sensible of the evils arrising from the neglect of them, I must therefore require your return to H. Quarters immediately, if not to duty, at least, to assist as far as possible the acting

138. Continued.
Q. Master." (MC Arch); Wharton wrote Lt. Thomas Swift at Norfolk on March 26, 1813 "The Quarter Master I hear is still at your place. It will be well if he can be able to prove to me the propriety of abandoning duty at this time. His services are much wanted here, as Quarter Master, & if he cannot fulfill the duties of the appointment, he ought to permit some other person to try them." (MC Arch); Wharton received Woodson's resignation as Quartermaster on April 10, 1813 but wrote him he "shall accept it, whenever a settlement has been made of your Public Accounts", which can be "effected by the Acting Quarter Master". (Wharton to Lt. Joseph Woodson, 10 April 1813, MC Arch); "The Pay Master and who at this time is Acting Quarter Master." (Wharton to Lt. Henry H. Forde, at New London, Conn., 27 Aug. 1813, MC Arch); "The resignation of the late Quarter Master Joseph Woodson, as one of the Commission'd Staff of the Corps, & the duties thereof undertaken some time since by Pay Master John Crabb now being performed, & closed, I do hereby appoint Lieutenant Samuel Bacon to fill the vacancy thereby occasioned. F. Wharton." (Order of Wharton, 1 Sept. 1813, MC Order Bk, MC Arch); "The furlough now expiring was given to enable you to close your public accounts as late Quarter Master * * * I shall consequently not extend the furlough and you are hereby directed to return to Barracks" etc. (Wharton to "Lt. Joseph Woodson of Marines at Long's Tavern", 6 Oct. 1813, MC Arch); "I have received your communication of the 23rd ultmo on the unexpected disappearance of Lieut. Joseph Woodson of the Corps. Having written to Lieut. Swift of Marines, Norfolk Virginia to give me the most full information his power of this business, I shall await his reply & then report the result to the Honourable the Secretary of the Navy." (Wharton to Doctor J. H. Cunliffe at Chesterfield City, Va., 4 June 1814, MC Arch); Lieutenant Woodson resigned from the Marine Corps on June 17, 1814; "I received yesterday from Joseph Woodson a county man & constitutent of mine the enclosed letter relative to his son late of the Marine Corps. Any information you can give on the subject will be received with thankfulness by me. Please return the letter when convenient and oblige." (James Reasants Jr. to Wharton, 17 Feb. 1815, MC Let L of C); First Lieutenant Samuel Bacon was appointed Quartermaster on September 1, 1813. (MC Arch); "I cannot tell what has been done during my sickness, there were so many masters to direct & so few who really attended to the

138. Continued.
duties of the office." (Lt. Samuel Bacon to Capt. Anthony Gale, 15 Jan. 1814, MC Arch); He served until his resignation as Quartermaster was accepted by the Commandant on April 30, 1815; "I have received your resignation of the appointment held in the staff of the Corps, & do hereby accept it. I am well aware of the many & great difficulties you have had to encounter in conducting the department over which you have been; & I am also very sensible of the deranged state in which you found it. The system you have left for your successor to you solely belongs the credit of making it, & every future Quarter Masters will I am sure be benefited by your exertions, as well as the Corps Generally. I should most certainly have been pleased with you continuance in an office you have so ably filled, but must content myself with the reflection that it has been resigned to prosecute something, I hope, to you more advantageous, & that the gentleman to be appointed to it has every requisite to perform the duties of that department, with as much capability as he has ever done all those belonging to the character of an officer. For myself, I will thank you for the kind manner in which you have been pleased to speak of my conduct while acting together. Like others I know I am liable to error, but your charity has hidden, I find what I am bound to confess. With best wishes for your health & happiness, I beg to be considered, With sincere esteem and regard, Your obedient servant." (Wharton to Capt. Samuel Bacon, 30 April 1815, MC Arch); "I herewith present my last series of accounts with your department; and on this date I have resigned my appointment in the staff of this Corps. If my accounts with you should not be in every instance correct, you will, I hope do me the justice to advert to the period of war and uncommonly troublesome times during which I have held it. Not only that the multiplicity and complicated detail of its duties require, in order to their proper and judicious discharge, that a quartermaster should be a tailor, blacksmith, painter, glazier, armorer, carpenter, wagoner, and butcher. Of these elevated professions I have not the happiness to be master. I have, therefore, exchanged the bodkin for the sword. In the hands of a man of exemplary patience, the former may be a very good thing to untie the Gordian Knots of a Quartermaster's Office with, but I prefer to 'cut the matter short' by resuming the latter, which, especially in time of war, is somewhat preferable to being Acting Wagoner to Commodore Barney. Seriously, the duties of the office are

138. Continued.
perplexing to an infinite degree, and require better health than I have to bestow. Be pleased to accept my unfeigned thanks for the readiness with which you have met all my wishes, in my official intercourse with you, and believe me your friend." (Capt. Samuel Bacon to Thomas Turner, Navy Accountant, 30 April 1815, pub. in Collum's MC Hist, 293-294); "When you have any communications to make relative to my department, you are directed to make them to me, not to the Commandant. You will also govern yourself by the documents in your possession till further orders. You will also render an account to me immediately to me, of the expenditure of the money advanced to you at Baltimore." (Samuel Bacon to Sergt. Palmer, 20 Jan. 1814, MC Arch); On May 1, 1815 the Commandant ordered: "Captain Samuel Bacon having resigned his situation in the Staff as Quarter Master of the Corps, I do hereby appoint Captain Alfred Grayson to fill the vacancy it has occasioned." (Order of Wharton, 1 May 1815, MC Order Bk, MC Arch); A P.S. on a letter of the Commandant dated May 22, 1815 to Lt. Thomas W. Bacot at New York read: "You will in future do all the business of Q. Master Department with Capt. Grayson now of the Staff." (MC Arch)

139. The Act of March 3, 1817 provided for "one Adjutant and Inspector" to "be taken from the said Captains and Lieutenants." (See MC Hist v II ch II, 3); "The Staff of said Corps shall be taken from the Captains or Subalterns of the Corps." (Act of June 30, 1834, IV Stat at L, 713); The Act of March 2, 1847 made the Act of June 30, 1834 "applicable in all respects to the provisions of this Act: Provided, however, That notwithstanding anything in said Act to the contrary, the Staff of the Marine Corps be, and the same is hereby, separated from the Line of said Corps * * *" (IX Stat at L, 154-155)

140. Stat at L; In a letter to the Commandant dated March 24, 1814, John Gaillard wrote with reference to this section: "I take the liberty of inclosing to you a Section providing for the Staff Department of the Marine Corps and I will thank you to inform me whether the provision is in your opinion adequate, to suggest such alterations as you may judge necessary and proper." (MC Arch); "The non-commissioned staff consists of a sergeant major, quarter master sergeant, drum and fife majors, with one sergeant or two corporals for the superintendence of the Armory." (Wharton to Sec. Navy, 18 April 1816 bound in Navy Reg, 1816, Navy Arch)

141. The Sergeant-Major, Quartermaster-Sergeant, were selected from the Sergeants and the Drum and Fife Majors from the Musics.

142. Archibald Summers was appointed Sergeant Major on January 1, 1801, and discharged under that rank on June 1, 1802. Alexander Forrest is shown on the Headquarters Muster Roll of August, 1804, as Sergeant Major, and again on May 24, 1805, though performing recruiting duty in Baltimore on the latter date. He was born at Tweedale, Scotland, and served as Sergeant Major until the date of his death. The National Intelligencer of March 14, 1832, carries the following notice of his death: "Near the Navy Yard in this city, on Sunday morning last, aged seventy, Alexander Forrest, Sergeant Major of the Marine Corps, highly esteemed by all who knew him." Forrest was succeeded by Venerando Pulizzi. (MC Arch; MC Gaz, March 1924, 92); For unusual services of Forrest immediately after the Battle of Bladensburg see note 402.

143. Letter of Wharton to Quartermaster Joseph Woodson, March 30, 1812 shows James McKim was Quarter Master Sergeant. (MC Arch); "In compliance with an order from Colo. Wharton, I place you under the direction of Quarter Master's Serjeant McKim, with whom you are to proceed to Head Quarters and when arrived there to report yourself to Colo. Wharton or Commanding officer and shew him this order." (Capt. A. Henderson at Charlestown to Drummer Daniel McKim, 7 Aug. 1813, MC Let L of C); "Quarter Master Sergt. McKim has on furlough proceeded to Boston to see his Son of the Music." (Wharton to Capt. A. Henderson at Boston, 27 July 1813, MC Arch); "A vacancy in the Non-Commissioned Staff of the Corps occasioned by the term of service of the late Quarter Master Sergt James McKim, having expired, & he being discharged therefrom -- I do hereby promote Sergt. John McKim to the rank of Quarter Master Sergeant & he must as such from this date be respected & obeyed. Franklin Wharton." (Order of Wharton, 1 April 1814, MC Order Bk, MC Arch); "Quarter Master Sergeant John McKim having voluntarily relinquished his situation in the Non-Commissioned Staff of the Corps, Sergeant James Kelley is hereby appointed Quarter Master Sergeant thereof, and must from this date be respected as such. Franklin Wharton." (Order of Wharton, 24 Dec. 1814, MC Order Bk, MC Arch)

144. Drum Major Charles S. Ashworth served from Nov. 24, 1804 to Oct. 16, 1816. (MC Order Bk, MC Arch; see also MC Gaz, March 1924, 93; The Size Roll in Marine Corps Archives shows that Ashworth's last enlistment was on Oct. 21, 1811)

145. Francisco Politssi [Pulizzi] served from June 1, 1809 to June 8, 1812. (1 June 1809, MC Order Bk, MC Arch); Size Rolls in MC Arch shows Francisco Pulizzi enlisting Oct. 19, 1808 and died June 8, 1812; "The death of the late Fife-Major having made a vacancy in the Non-Commissioned Staff of the Corps, Music Venerando Pullizzi is hereby promoted to the Rank of Fife-Major, & must be respected & obeyed accordingly. Franklin Wharton." (Order of Wharton, 10 June 1812, MC Order Bk, MC Arch); Venerando Pulizzi served from June 10, 1812 to July 13, 1824. (MC Order Bk, MC Arch; see also MC Gaz, March, 1924, 93); "see copy of certificate from Lt. Col. Samuel Miller to V. Pulizzi dated 20 November 1850 on file in the A & I Office with the certificate." (Size Roll, MC Arch)

146. There was no regular office as Leader of the Marine Band. Either the Drum or Fife-Major was appointed to serve in that capacity. The Leader of the Marine Band during this war was Charles S. Ashworth. He served from Nov. 24, 1804 to Oct. 16, 1816. (MC Arch); "The late Drum Major, Ashworth, having declined longer service in the Corps, I shall have to obtain some other person. I wish you therefore to Advertize for one & after receiving all the recommendations of the Applicants report them - but make no agreement with anyone - I must, having required enquiry to be made at other places, reserve to myself the right of selecting. The pay is $12 per month & $2 per Boy taught - with the advantages of the post, which you know are and have been good." (Wharton to Gale, 30 Oct. 1816, MC Arch)

147. "You will see by the enclosed paper that a complaint has been made by Drum Major Ashworth, against Quarter Master Sergt. McKim of your department in stopping or withholding certain articles of the Ration from the Musicians under his Charge & from the Men sent to Georgia. As I have had no opportunity of obtaining reasons for this conduct, I must of course think it has originated in some rule, or regulation of the office. I trust properly made by you - but misconstrued by your Sergeants & under this impression must require your report on the subject for my decision." (Wharton to Quarter Master Joseph Woodson, 30 March 1812, MC Arch); "I should thank you to buy the Instruments of Music, if they answer the following discription of them, deemed necessary by the Drum Major - viz - A Bugle Horn - if trumpet Kind - 2 F. Clarinets - & a pair of Cymbals - if not too light - & easily fractured - which we have experienced here in several Pair from France - Weight by the D. Major is recommended - each to be from 3 to 4 lbs. - in the purchase of a Pair I wish

147. Continued.
much Caution used, when purchased - please let them be sent in safety to us." (Wharton to John Bullus at New York, 23 Aug. 1812, MC Arch); "Mon General: J' ai l'honneur de vous envoyer l'expose des perter que j'ai essuyees dans ce pays, etant au service des etat unis, en qualite de Maitre de Musique. Je vous supplie, Mon General, vouloir bien prendre en consideration, l'etat de detresse d'un etranger charge de famille et equi l'on n'a pad tenu touter les promessed qu'on lui avait faite. 'S'ose esperer de votre conte et justice une reponde favorable a ma demande et qui m'ote toute occasion de recourir au Congress. Votre tres humble Serviteur Gaetano Carusi." A note on the back of the letter is Carusi's name with "Phila. Feb. 7th 1812" and "wants conpensation for services." It should be noted that this letter is dated 1813 and is bound with letters 1813. (Gaetano Carusi at "Philadelphia le 7 fevrier 1813," to "Mon General", Misc. Let v I, Let No. 97, Navy Arch); The Marine Band played on board the U.S.S. Enterprise, on February 4, 1812, at a reception held by the officers of that vessel. (MC Arch); "The following toasts were drank, accompanied by patriotic airs from the Marine Band of Music, and the roar of artillery." at McKeowen's Hotel in Washington. (Nat Intel, 6 July 1814); I take the liberty of requesting you to permit the Drum Major with three of his best musicians to attend a Ball on St. Patrick's 17th inst. given at Mr. Crawford's Assembly Room. I have the honor of inclosing a ticket for the Evening & hope to be favor'd by your presence." (R. L. Duport to Wharton, 13 March 1815, MC Let in L of C); "Twelve Small Drums for Boys. Shell 10 Inches high and 12½ Inches Wide, with Sticks and Cases for them." (Wharton to Harrison, Phila., 20 June 1815, MC Arch); for base drum "for the Band" see Wharton to Gale, 20 June 1815, MC Arch; "Our citizens give a Public Dinner on Tuesday next to General Jackson at Crawford's Tavern & I am desired to solicit of you that the Marine Band may attend on the occasion. The men will receive a reasonable compensation as customary. They are requested to be at Crawford's by 3 or Qr past 3 at latest." (W. Smith, Esqr to Wharton, 23 Nov. 1815, MC Let in L of C); "Musical Instruments". (Estimates in Cong Let Bk, v II, 375, Navy Arch)

148. "Having always understood that it was a general practice for the person who had the honour of being Clerk to the Commandant to be allowed the special priviledge of passing and repassing the Guard whenever it did not interfere

148. Continued.
with the line of his duty before & after Morning Parades & even after the Tattoo beat, I took upon myself the liberty of taking quarters outside the Barracks, as I had the misfortune to loose all my bedding, Viz: A Cot, Matrass, & nine Blankets, in the late disturbance at this place - On my return from Command the Colonel, directed me to endeavour to quarter myself somewhere in Barracks, which I did for two or three nights, when in consequence of the return of the Fife Majrs family & the removal of Nathaniel McKim of whose kindness I was indebted for lodgings, I was compelled to seek other quarters; & my own room that I formerly quartered in being occupied as an ammunition Room, I took boarding out of the Barracks. If I have acted improperly, I hope, Sir this first offence may be overlooked, as in the course of Four years servitude I have never heretofore made myself liable to the censure of an officer in the smallest degree, & believe, Sir, that whatever confidence has been reposed in or priviledge granted me has always been justly appreciated & never abused. Should it not be inconsistent with military discipline, nor contrary to the established rules of the Garrison, I would thank the Commdt for a General Pass & flatter myself as heretofore my conduct has been viewed to deserve a continuance of praise from those whom I have had the honor to serve under for the length of time before mentioned." (Richard D. Wallace to Wharton, 30 Sept. 1814, MC Let in L of C)

149. MC Hist v I ch XXI, 5.

150. See MC Hist v I ch X for complete act of July 11, 1798; "Amphibious character" of the Corps. (Sec. Navy William Jones to Senate Naval Committee, 22 Feb. 1814, Cong Let Bk, v II, 230, Navy Arch); "The Marine Corps has never been organized into regiments or companies; the guards requisite for the protection of the public property on shore, or the performance of duty on board the vessels of war, are considered as detachments, and vary in the number of officers and men, according to the nature of the service on which they are employed." (Wharton to Sec. Navy, 18 April 1816, bound in Navy Reg, 1816, Navy Arch; see also MC Hist v II ch II, 87)

151. See MC Hist v I ch XVIII, 19-24.

152. See MC Hist v I ch X for Act of July 11, 1798.

153. On July 31, 1812, Major Carmick, in command of the Marines at New Orleans, wrote to the Commandant that General Wilkinson had offered him several good jobs and that there was a difference of opinion existing between

153. Continued.
General Wilkinson and Commodore Shaw as to his right to obey the orders of the other. Major Carmick himself was of the opinion that while serving ashore at New Orleans he was under the jurisdiction of the Army. The following quotation from a letter dated July 31, 1812, from Major Carmick to the Commandant shows that Major Carmick, being a wonderfully good friend of General Wilkinson, was probably influenced in matters jurisdictional by his desire to obtain opportunities for distinction which he could only obtain from the Army: "I wish to inform you that I have been on all the Councils of War that the General has convened and that he has given me several orders which I have obeyed. The last was to assume the command of the garrison here during his and Major McRea's absence, who have gone in the steamboat with a reinforcement for Placquemine and to throw up a redoubt at the Balize. Under the existing state of things I am embarassed how to act. I was yesterday, by the arrival of a Senior Officer relieved from the command of the garrison and now wish to proceed to the Pass of Christian with the Marines to fulfill your orders by doing which I may disobey the orders of General Wilkinson, if he considers me under his command. I am very desirous of having a command in the line should the land forces have anything to do here, which I can only obtain through General Wilkinson and thus it is necessary I should throw a detachment of Marines into that service to entitle me thereto." (MC Arch); "I find myself at present somewhat singularly situated with respect to my standing with the army and beg leave to ask you opinion on the subject. Whether I am to consider myself subject to the orders of any officer of the Army superior in Rank, who may happen to be on this station, or whether it is at my own discretion to accept of a Command that may be offered to me, without violating your orders. It appears there is a misunderstanding between Commod. Shaw & Genl. Wilkinson on that subject the former will not acknowledge himself subject to the orders of the latter. The authority the Genl. has produced from the Secty. of War appears to me to give him full command of both Army & Navy, but the letter to Como. Shaw from the Secy. of the Navy, directs that he shall cooperate only, my situation is different, altho I am in the Navy, I am subject to do duty on shore with the Army, but there has heretofore been a particular order to that officer from our Secretary." (Major Carmick at New Orleans to Wharton, 31 Aug. 1812, MC Arch); "I feel some reluctance in answering

153. Continued.
that part of your letter which regards doing duty under Army officers. Apprehensive that it may appear to General Wilkinson, who was I know very desirous of your services, that I wish to withhold them from him. I trust however that he will not impute to me motives so contrary to me but will only look at the situation I am placed in & judge accordingly, but to it, in a conversation had with the department, to which we belong, I am led to believe that all our officers detached from this for Naval Services, either by sea, or land, must consider themselves undoubtedly called on to obey the orders of the Naval Commander on the station, or at Sea. It is however to be also understood, that this will not preclude them from aiding, & assisting the Army Opperations where it can be done without injury to such Naval Services on a consultation had with & approval of the Naval Commander, to whom I have alluded. You will remember all the difficulties had on the points heretofore & you may depend they have increased lately, instead of being reduced. I will yet believe that some perfect system will be adopted to the satisfaction of all parties of the Navy. Much is looked for from Congress this winter, & I think we have a right to expect something for the Corps. The point in dispute must be closed for the good of the service, or I know, not what will become of us. We have right which ought to be known & established to make the Corps what it ought to be. One thing is most certain we cannot belong at the same time to the department of War & Navy, we were created for the first, and cannot I conceive, be under the other in any one way, except the immediate order of the President of the U. States. I can have no doubt but you will be able to aid General Wilkinson without any departure from your Marine Duties, & I presume the Naval officer on the Station will not raise any difficulties to prevent it." (Wharton to Major Daniel Carmick at New Orleans, 1 Oct. 1812, MC Arch)

154. The Question of jurisdiction arose in 1812 at Charleston, S. C., where Captain Robert D. Wainwright commanded the Marine Barracks, Captain Wainwright refused to agree with the Commanding Officer of the Army that the latter could exercise complete jurisdiction over himself and his Marines. The stand taken by Captain Wainwright was upheld by his Commandant and the Secretary of the Navy. (MC Arch); "I am ordered by the General to direct that you will furnish, from the Marine Corps, under your command, a Guard, to consist of a Corporal

154. Continued.
and four privates for the protection of the United States Arsenal, near Boundary Street; a centinel to be posted in front of the Arsenal. You will, also, make a return to Head Quarters of that part of your Corps doing duty on shore." (William E. Morris, aid-de-camp, to Lt. Wainwright, 16 July 1812, MC Arch); "I have just received yours of this date communicating an order from Major General Pinckney to furnish a Guard for the Arsenal and to make a report of my detachment. Permit me to suggest that there may be some mistake. I have never considered myself, by order or otherwise, under the command of the Officers of the Army. My Commandant having posted me here with orders to answer, as far as in me lay, the requisitions of the Commanding Navy Officer on this station. My returns are made thro' the Officers of this Corps to the Navy Department, under whose orders alone I have ever been acting. My very high respect for the Officer from whom this order proceeds, Major General Pinckney, and my unwillingness to swerve from any duty which I thought could be properly required of me, has induced me to state the explanations. I have only to add, that were it compatible with my orders, it is not in my power to furnish a Guard." (Wainwright at Charleston, 16 July 1812, MC Arch); "Your letter of this afternoon, in answer to my communication of this morning, is just received - The General never entertained a doubt that the Marine Corps acting within his department and on shore, were under his command, but lest other arrangements should have been made at the seat of Government, he made the necessary inquiries, and has been instructed from the Department of War that 'The Marines, when on shore, are governed by the rules and Articles of War, and liable to be called on to do duty with the Army, in which case the officers of that Corps retain no privileges over the Officers of the same Grade in the Army'. The General directs that you will make to Head Quarters a return of your Corps." (William E. Morris, aid-de-camp, to Lt. Wainwright, 16 July 1812, MC Arch); "Considering myself as responsible to the Corps to which I have the honor to belong for every part of my conduct, as a Military Man, I shall decline making a return to Head Quarters, Charleston, until I receive an answer to a communication to my Commandant which I have this day made." (Lt. Wainwright to William E. Morris, aid-de-camp, 17 July 1812, MC Arch); A late extreme illness has prevented me from writing you, indeed, my present excessive weakness (tho' a convalescent) is now such as to oblige me to make use of the

154. Continued.
pen of another to state to you a circumstance in which I have disavowed the authority of the Army to order me. In doing so I conceive I have acted up to the letter of your instructions, and agreeably to usage in other services. I enclose you a copy of my communications, with Major General Pinckney thro' his aid-de-camp. I hope, Sir, my conduct may meet your approbation. Considering myself as acting for the Corps, I have used the utmost deliberation. Last evening Fifteen Marines arrived here from Wilmington. In case of necessity agreeably to your orders, I shall co-operate with the Commanding Officer of the Navy on this Station." (Lt. Wainwright at Charleston to Wharton, 17 July 1812, MC Arch); "Your letter of the 17th inst. inclosing the communications passed between you & Major General Pinckney has been received. In reply to which, I am directed by the Honourable Secretary of the Navy to say to you, that he conceives that the General has the power & legally so, to call on you at all times, whenever he may think that the country requires the aid of your command for the good of the service generally, & that in no case would your guard be called on, but when its services were necessarily required. I am also directed by the Secretary, to call your attention to the 62 Article of The Rules & Articles of War which he conceives gives to the General the power to command all troops in the service of the United States stationed within his district. The Secretary wishes it to be understood, that in no case, can the Marines be taken out of the Jurisdiction of their immediate Commanding Officer of Marines. Colonel Wharton has been absent for some time from the Barracks. I expect him tomorrow." (Capt. R. Smith to Lt. Wainwright at Charleston, S.C., 29 July 1812, MC Arch); "I have received your communication enclosing the Copy of your Arrest, & have submitted it to the Consideration of the Honorable, the Secretary of the Navy, whose decision will soon be made Known to you - here permit me to observe that however I may regret the collision which has made necessary this appeal to the proper Authority I shall derive some satisfaction by ascertaining how far we are to be viewed under the orders of the Officers of the Army, while acting under the immediate orders of our own Department." (Wharton to Lt. Wainwright, at Charleston, S.C., 6 Aug. 1812, MC Arch); On August 8, 1812, Secretary of the Navy Paul Hamilton wrote Commandant Wharton to order Lt. Wainwright "to resume the Command" of his "detachment of Marines";

154. Continued.
that "in the details of their command no officer of the Army has a right to interfere: nor will any such interference be sanctioned by this Department." (MC Arch); "You will perceive by the enclosed that under orders from the Department to which we belong, our services may be afforded to the officers of the Army under particular circumstances - but that we are not subject to their orders, as in some cases it has been supposed - agreeably to the Instructions contained in the orders of the Honourable, the Secretary of the Navy, as now forwarded - you will in future act, by affording any Aid in your powers to the Officers by him contemplated in Orders. Pray have you received clothing from Phila? If so, you have neglected to supply Capt. Williams. Let him be immediately attended to." (Wharton to Lt. Wainwright at Charleston, S.C., 10 Aug. 1812, MC Arch); "Upon further reflection I deem it proper to direct that you will decline sending on the order to Lieut. Wainwright to resume his command: or if you should have sent it on, revoke it for the present - & let him return to the situation in which the arrest placed him." (Sec. Navy Paul Hamilton to Wharton, 10 Aug. 1812, MC Arch); "Since my letter to you of this morning, I have received Instructions from the Department of the Navy to consider the Order of the 8th (6th) as null & void, in regard to resuming the Command of the Marines heretofore assigned to you. You willconsequently so view them, & not act upon my Letter covering them." (Wharton to Lt. Wainwright at Charleston, S.C., 10 Aug. 1812, MC Arch); On September 1, 1812, the Secretary of the Navy's decision sent to Captain Wainwright by the Commandant held that "as he is placed at the Barracks at Hampsted [Charleston, S.C.] for the purpose of performing naval service, he is not liable to the orders of any Army officer whatsoever, but that he is to execute such orders as he may receive from the Commanding Naval Officer. He is to inform General Pinckney of this order."; "In consulting the department to which we belong I am led to believe that all our officers detached from this for Naval services either, at sea, or on shore, must consider themselves as undoubtedly called on to obey the orders of the Naval commander on the station, or at sea, it is however to be understood that this will not preclude them from aiding & assisting the Army operations when it can be done with out injury to such Naval Services, on a Consultation had with and approval of, the Naval Commander, to whom I have alluded, you are no stranger to the difficulties

154. Continued.
experienced on these points formerly & may therefore suppose they have been decreased by time. Quite the reverse, & I now expect as much is expected this winter from Congress that this point of Controversy will be settled, I trust to the satisfaction of all, as we cannot be made subject to the orders of the Navy & Army officers who have the rank of us at the same time, & must therefore most properly be alone subject to the orders of that Department, [Navy] for which the Corps was formed, the Law however creating that Corps has fixed a time when we may be very properly under the orders of the other [War] but it is only when we are so placed by the express orders of the President of the U. States." (Wharton to Lt. Wainwright at Charleston, S.C., 29 Sept. 1812, MC Arch); 1st Lt. Sevier was tried by General Court-martial in 1813 and sentenced to "retirement from service" as Col. Wharton wrote it. This sentence was "reversed by the President of the United States" James Madison and Lt. Sevier was ordered to Charleston, S.C. to bring his men to Washington. (Wharton to S. Miller, 21 Aug. 1813, MC Arch); "You will find by the enclosed that your presence is deemed necessary at Charleston, South Carolina, with the detachment of Marines lately of your command, & you will consequently by the mail of this day proceed there with all possible expedition to resume it, & march to this place by a route, in your judgement, the most easy for the men, & in which their health will be as seldom as possible exposed to the effects of the climate. The means of transportation of the public property in your charge you must procure on the best terms. As to the extent of it you will be alone capable of deciding. * * * P.S. You will on no account leave any of your arms or accoutrements behind, & you must receive, & bring on any such which may have been left by Capt. Wainwright with the agent, or any other public officer." (Wharton to Lt. Alexander Sevier, at Headquarters, 22 Aug. 1813, MC Arch); On December 31, 1813, Secretary of the Navy, William Jones wrote to Lieutenant Colonel Commandant Wharton: "In answer to the charges, preferred by Captain Abraham Massias of the United States Army, against 1st Lt. Alexander Sevier of the Marine Corps, demanding his arrest, I have to observe for your government, that the Marine Corps at Head Quarters is under the command of the President of the United States through the Secretary of the Navy and subordinate to no other authority. No military officer can command an

154. Continued.
officer or private of Marines unless doing duty in a military garrison, or placed under military command by order of the Secretary of the Navy. With these exceptions the Marines are entirely distinct from the military; and, in this view, Captain Massias cannot be considered as the superior officer of Lieutenant Sevier. They can be considered in the case in question, in no other light than as private gentlemen." (MC Off. Let Bk, Navy Arch); The Commandant on the same date wrote a letter to Captain Abraham Massias, United States Army, quoting the letter of Secretary Jones. (MC Arch)

155. Jurisdictional troubles arose in East Florida where Captain John Williams was stationed. On August 8, 1812, Secretary of the Navy Paul Hamilton wrote the following letter to Lt. Col. Comdt. Wharton: "You will order Captain Williams and Lieutenant Wainwright to resume the command of the detachments of Marines respectively assigned to them. In the details of their command no officer of the Army has a right to interfere: nor will any such interference be sanctioned by this Department. If however on any special occasion, the commanding Army officer of the District, in which the Marine officers may be stationed, should require their co-operation - you will instruct them to co-operate - if they can do so without neglecting any special service that may be assigned to them by this Department through you." (MC Arch; In this connection see MC Hist v I ch XIX, for Captain Williams' difficulties); "Colonel Wharton has not returned. Your letter of the 25th last Month has been received, the purport of which I have made known to the Secretary of the Navy, who has directed me to say to you, that when your next communication is received forwarding at the same time all the orders & instructions of General Mathews, Col. Smith, & Governor Mitchell since you have been under their Command, that then, the object of your letter shall be taken into consideration & such arrangements made as will place you in your heretofore situation as respects your Command - The Col. will be absent some weeks." (Capt. R. Smith to Capt. John Williams at Fernandina, Amelia Island E.F. 16 July 1812, MC Arch)

156. On August 22, 1813, the Commandant wrote Second Lieutenant Charles R. Broom, in command of the Boston Marine Barracks, (who had obeyed an order of the Army to place a guard over Army prisoners) that "we act under the Department of the Navy, and not of War, unless so

156. Continued.
specifically ordered by the President of the United States." "I have received your letters of the 13th & 14th inst. I do not know the authority by which you were ordered, & which you obeyed, in detaching from the Navy Yard, a guard for prisoners of the Army, it will be proper at all times to cooperate with the Military of our Country for the public good, where the particular service in which we are ordered, & which is more or less Naval, will not be injured or frustrated thereby, but I must consider it voluntarily done, & not imperative, as we act under the Department of the Navy, and not of War. Unless so specially ordered by the President of the United States; from a conversation had with the Honourable, the Secretary of the Navy, you are hereby made acquainted, that your detachment will be relieved by the Army, & you are now required, on such relief being made, to again place it where it was taken from, the Navy Yard, at Charlestown. You have made enquiry on some points which at present cannot be fully answered. They are in regard to the duties which may be expected from your men as a guard, and their priviledges. So much difficulty having arisen on the rights and priviledges of the sea & Marine officers when acting together on shore & no alternation left, I have submitted the business to the Head of the Department for his examination, & hope he will direct some system to be formed, which while it will tend to the benefit of the service, may reduce, if not do away, the difficulty which attends both parties. I have already written to you about the supplies for the barracks, as far as Sacks & do I understand you that you now have carpenters & masons in the Guard, if so how many?"(Wharton to Lt. James Broom at Charlestown, 22 Aug. 1812, MC Arch)

157. "That part of your letter of the 26th June, as respects your receiving orders from the commanding officer of the Army on your Station, I must defer a reply until the arrival of Colonel Wharton which will be shortly for myself I can see no reason why you should not act with the Army, if at any time it should be found necessary for the good of the service generally when it did not interfere with your immediate command as a Marine officer, but in this case I wish you to be governed by your own judgement of the propriety of acting with the Army. I should call to your attention in order to guard against any difficulties that might arise, your original instructions from the Colonel when ordered to take command of the Navy Yard." (Capt. R. Smith to Lt. Thomas R. Swift at Gosport, Va., 9 July 1812, MC Arch)

158. And with U.S. Code 34:715.
159. The Act of May 16, 1812 provided "that so much of the 'Act for establishing rules and articles for the government of the Armies of the United States,' as authorizes the infliction of Corporeal Punishment, by Stripes or Lashes, be, and the same hereby is repealed." (II Stat at L, 735); "By the act entitled 'An Act making further provisions for the Army of the United States' passed the 10th [approved 16th] Day of May 1812 it is declared that so much of the act for establishing the Rules and Articles for the Government of the Armies of the U. States, as authorizes the infliction of Corporeal punishment by Stripes or lashes be repealed. This provision, no doubt, extends to the Corps of Marines, in all cases of trial by Courts Martial under the Rules & Articles for their Government. In such cases Men for Punishment, by Stripes & lashes, it is to be considered as prohibited." (Sec. Navy Paul Hamilton to Wharton, 5 June 1812, MC Arch; Navy Arch; MC Gaz, March 1923; copy of an Order sent to Capt. Charles Stewart by Major Samuel Miller, 18 Aug. 1817); "I have received yours of the 6th June enclosing the late law passed by Congress relative to Corpl punishment, may I ask you, if there is any substitute made by which an officer may have some command over his men, if it is in your power will you inclose me the present established Rules and articles of War, I am at a loss to know how to act at present, and I find the men willing to take advantage of my situation." (Lt. Thomas R. Swift to Samuel Miller, 12 June 1812, MC Let in L of C); "I have received your letter transmitting the order which prohibits the infliction of Corporeal punishment by stripes of lashes, it is sincerely to be wished that our Government may succeed in disciplining our soldiers without resorting to that degrading mode of punishment. No nation but the French ever have and they substitute Death in its place, which we have not done. It appears that it is left to the Discretion of Commanding Officers and courts-martial to invent modes of punishment which may degrade the soldier perhaps more than inflicting stripes. In this country I discover that when I confine men they very frequently commit suicide, or become so debilitated that their constitutions are very much impaired as well as their minds. I am at loss to know what kind of punishment to adopt. Perhaps the new levies are such good Patriots they will require none, but I am doubtful whether we can get along with the old ones without some kind of punishment. The commission you forwarded came to hand by last mail. I transmit the muster roll of the Marines for the month

159. Continued.
of June. The Brig Enterprise is in the River. I expect Gen'l Wilkinson will be in town today." (Major Daniel Carmick at New Orleans to Lt. Samuel Miller, 6 July 1812, MC Arch); Dec. 9, 1812 on U.S.S. Constitution. "Pershaw, a Marine, received 50 lashes at the Gangway this morning, agreeably to the sentence of a Court Martial lately held on him. Altho' very young he bore it much better than many hardy veterans would have done." (Journal of Surgeon Amos A. Evans, on U.S.S. Constitution, pub in Penna Mag of Hist & Biog, XIX, 472); "Where all unite to preserve discipline and subordination, it cannot fail to be attained," wrote Lieutenant Samuel Miller to Wharton, May 24, 1813, (MC Arch); "The regulations which the Marines have been under here (in my opinion incorrectly), not subjecting them to corporal punishment, increase their insubordination." (Capt. William Bainbridge to Sec. Navy William Jones, 15 Dec. 1813, Capt Let v VIII, 1813, Let No. 56, Navy Arch); "I beg leave to represent that John Brown, the Bugle-man on board the late U. S. Frigate Chesapeake, who was sentenced to receive 300 lashes by the court martial, is still under sentence of the 100 as mitigated by the President of the United States. Having received no orders for carrying the sentence into execution, he still remains a prisoner in the Marine barracks at this Navy Yard." (Capt. William Bainbridge to Sec. Navy William Jones, 6 July 1814, Capt Let v IV, 1814, Let No. 151, Navy Arch); "With a sound that made the flesh of many a stout heart creep, the first lash of nine simultaneous strokes fell on the topman's back, whizzing through the strong breeze that filled the sails of the frigate, and urged her dashingly on her course. * * * For the stoicism with which it was borne, the sufferer might almost have been deemed some flesh-colored piece of marble, saving that as the arm of the scourger was raised to repeat the blow there gradually stole over the seaman's honest shoulders the blue livid lines streaked with blood, where the flesh had just been bruised and lacerated * * * 'One,' said the master-at-arms, in a deep bell-like tone, well-fitted to knell forth the number of those unjust stripes. * * * and so on, till the dozen was complete, * * * After thus receiving these four dozen lashes, he was cast off, and allowed to retire below upon the doctor's hand." (Chronicles of the Sea, 16 March 1839, II, 104)

160. "I find after many attempts to make your guard appear as it ought to do, you have reported it compleat. Nothing has yet been done by the Department on the subject, you have mentioned, I shall recommend as the means of restoring harmony at the Navy Yard, New York, that a Lieut.

160. Continued.
of Marines be considered afloat, or, on Naval Service, by being placed under Capt. Chauncey to command the guard which will always be there furnished by you, & which has hitherto been viewed temporary, but had better now, & in future be permanent. To serve the families of Mills & Tuttle you have their discharges herewith, which you will deliver to them on receiving substitutes, and the amount which their inlistment has caused the United States." (Wharton to Capt. John Hall at New York, 16 Aug. 1812, MC Arch); "Commodore Rodgers having, as I conceive, the power to remove you from one vessel to another" etc. (Wharton to Lt. Robert Mosby commanding Marines of Hornet at Boston, 20 Sept. 1812, MC Arch); Sec. Navy Jones on July 8, 1813 wrote Captain Anthony Gale, commanding officer of Marines at Philadelphia that he had written Alexander Murray, the Commanding Naval Officer at Philadelphia that: "The authority of the officer of Marines extends only to his subordinate officers and men and their particular garrison and duty." (MC Off Let Bk, Navy Arch.); "P.S. That you may not be involved in difficulties by doubts as to the command of the Guard, & its duties, I here inform you, that the Guard with its officers have been put under the orders of Commodore Bainbridge, by the command of the Secretary of the Navy, & the future situations of all Navy Yard Guards he will have submitted to him, determine on, let the Coats & Gaiters be made to 4 or 5 Sizes." (Wharton to Capt. Archibald Henderson on President at Boston, 7 Sept. 1812, MC Arch); "You have mistaken me in supposing I asked any improper interference by you, with our men afloat. I should never expect it, but the Guard of the United States being as was supposed without an officer, I only conceived it proper that you should attend to its wants, as to Clothing &c &c which would have been more acceptable to the Commodore than otherwise." (Wharton to Capt. John Hall at New York, 1 March 1813, MC Arch); "I have the honour to observe to you, that should you be pleased to direct me to reassume the command of the Navy Yard here, and this Station, I trust you will deem it proper to direct that my authority extends over the Detachment of Marines stationed within this Yard, the legality of which I have not the least doubt of; but the very singular misconstructions which have been frequently given by the Marine Officers stationed in the Navy Yards, as to their subjection of command by Naval Officers, is my motive for requesting it to be particularly noticed in the orders you may be pleased to give to me in taking

160. Continued.
command of the yard here. Permit me Sir, to refer you on this subject, to the correspondence which passed between myself and the Navy Department in April and May last, which I think clearly points out the necessity for the Public Interest of such arrangement in the Navy Yards, and which was confirmed by the decission of the Navy Department to me in the close of that correspondence. I could have added much more in support of the propriety of it, had I thought it necessary." (William Bainbridge to Sec. Navy William Jones, 14 March 1813, Capt Let v II, 1813, Let No. 40, Navy Arch); On December 15, 1813 Commodore William Bainbridge in requesting Secretary of the Navy William Jones to "authorize" him "to order a court martial to be convened for the trial of" a private of Marines stationed within the Navy Yard contended "that the Marines, while doing naval duty, are legally subject to naval discipline." (Capt Let, Navy Arch); "Your letter with the accompanying Papers were handed to me, the business to which they relate being now before the Honourable, the Secretary of the Navy, I presume by the letter of Commodore Bainbridge to you. I do not think it proper for me to interfere with it. You well know the difference of opinion which has long existed about the Command of the Navy Yard Guards, & I hope the point may be now settled, & for ever put at rest, by the Head of the Department." (Wharton to Lt. William Anderson at Boston, 26 Dec. 1813, MC Arch); In a letter dated January 12, 1814 to the Navy Department Commodore Bainbridge regretted "that permission has not been given me for a court martial" as above requested. He then requested authority "to convene a court martial for the trial of another of the private Marines stationed within the Navy Yard under my command." "I have no improper feelings, Sir, against the Marine Corps," explained the Commodore, "I consider it a body valuable to our Navy, but I do contend that the manner in which they are placed and governed within our Navy Yard, is injurious to the service and productive of insubordination in discipline. In this opinion, the officers of the Navy unanimously agree, and it is confirmed by the practice of all maritime nations except our own." (Capt Let, Navy Arch); "As to the Marine Guard, within a Navy Yard, not being legally under the command of the Captain Commandant, I still think differently; but since it has been so decided by you, Sir, I am under the necessity of returning your order for convening a court martial for the trial of John Frothingham; For if the guard

160. Continued.
is not subject to Naval command - which your letter states - the accused is not liable to the Rules and Regulations of the Navy, and of consequence I could not legally order a court martial on him. As the Marine Guard is made, by your letter of the 12th inst., distinct from my command, I expect that I shall not be held responsible to correct their inattention in vigilantly guarding the public property within this Yard, particularly the seventy four building under my direction, (William Bainbridge at Navy Yard Charlestown to Sec. Navy William Jones, 19 Jan. 1814, Capt Let v I, 1814, Let No. 51, Navy Arch); "The same reasons for which I returned your order for convening a court martial for the trial of John Frothingham, private Marine, necessitate me to return your order of the 19th instant for a court martial on William Horrell a private Marine." (William Bainbridge at Navy Yard Charlestown, to Sec. Navy William Jones, 24 Jan. 1814, Capt Let v I, Let. No. 66, Navy Arch); "I cannot undertake to interfere with the requisition of Commodore Murray as to the extra Centinals, if the strength of the Guard will admit the number to be encreased, I presume there can be no difficulty on your part, if it will not, a proper representation to that effect will I suppose satisfy him as to the incapacity of your men to fulfil the Military duties reasonably expected of them." (Wharton to Capt. Anthony Gale at Philadelphia, 29 Jan. 1814, MC Arch); "I am glad to find the difficulty which at first appear'd on the confinement of the men of the Frigate, has been removed by the mode hitherto known, when those of the Corps are under the regulations of the Navy." (Wharton to Lt. Thomas R. Swift at Norfolk, Va., 9 Feb. 1814, MC Arch); "I have the misfortune to inform you that I am confin'd in the Gard Room in Charleston to be tryed by a Court Marshall for neglect of Duty on post the fact is that a Boat was passing and I hailed him on the East Side of Charleston and was making towards the Seventy four and my orders was for her to stop She Refuesed or did not hear me and did proseed on towards the Seventy four and when She Came near the Seventy four, I hailed again and Recd no answer I hailed again and the answer was fire and be damd then I Loaded my gun But did not fire Soon after the Commidore Came on my post and asked me why I Challanged an officer Belonging to the Navy I told him that I was a stranger on Shore the Commidore asked me if I did not no the officers of the Constitution I Replied I did But I did not now every one on Shore and that the man in the Boat did not

160. Continued.
appear like an offercer the Commidore ordered me in the Gard Room and Said Dam you I will have you Tryed by a Cort Marshal. Sir my object in Riting to you is that you may have inflewance in my favour as I think I am deserving of Releaf. I am a frend to my Cuntry and a frend to my Cuntry can and am willing to fight the Battles of my Cuntry. As the Commidore has a practice of trying people on Bord I wish to be tried on Shore wharo the Crime was Committed and by my own offiersers if a Cort Marshall is to be Held on me I wish you to make use of your inflewance in my favour I belonged to the Constitution formily [formerly] and was ordered to Due Duty on Shore and have ben on Duty Some Weakes as I formily belonged to the Ship expect nothing else But he will have me tried on Board and punish me at his own digresion this is my object in Riting to you as you are the Commanding officer and farther of the Mareen Core beg your assistance on this occation as the time of the Cort Marshall is unknown and sincearly hope you will make use of your inflewance and send me some Releafe as soon as posible." (Joseph Holmstad at Charleston [Mass.] to Wharton, 20 June 1814, MC Let L of C); "In placing a detachment of Marines within a Navy Yard for the protection of naval property or for other naval purposes, the Colonel Commandant of the Marine Corps shall direct the Officer Commanding the detachment, to report himself to Commandant of the Navy Yard, subject to his orders, in the same manner as if said detachment were ordered on board one of the vessels of our Navy." (Opinion of Commodore William Bainbridge to Bd. of Nav. Com., 8 May 1815, Let. Commandant of Charlestown Navy Yard, Navy Arch) See Sec N to Comdt 7 Dec. 1835, Navy Arch.

161. See for instance Notes 8 (p.34), 9, 154 (p.113), 159 (p.117), and 160.

162. "In obedience to a Resolution of the Senate of the 18th of March 1814, I have the honor to transmit herewith, a Digest of the Laws of the United States in relation to the Naval Establishment and Marine Corps." (Sec. Navy William Jones to "The President of the Senate", 12 Nov. 1814, Cong Let Bk, v II, 321, Navy Arch)

163. The Act of July 11, 1798 established the strength at: one Major Commandant, four captains, 16 1st Lts., 12 2d Lts., one Sergeant-Major, one Quartermaster Sergeant, one Drum Major, one Fife Major, 46 Sergeants, 48 Corporals, 30 Drums and Fifes, 720 Privates, or Total of 881. It should be observed that the Sergeant Major and Quartermaster Sergeant are taken from strength of Ser-

163. Continued.
geants and that the Drum and Fife Majors are taken from strength of Drums and Fifes. The Act of March 2, 1799 added two First Lieuts., six Second Lieuts., 8 Sergeants, 18 Drums and Fifes and 170 Privates making a total of one Major Commandant, 4 Captains, 18 First Lieuts., 18 Second Lieuts., one Sergeant-Major, one Quartermaster Sergeant, one Drum Major, one Fife Major, 54 Sergeants, 48 Corporals, 48 Drums and Fifes, and 890 Privates with a total of 1,085. The Act of April 22, 1800 promoted the Major Commandant to Lieutenant-Colonel Commandant leaving the strength the same. The Act of March 3, 1809 added one Major, two Captains, two First Lieuts., 185 Corporals (large increase due to gunboat duty) and 594 Privates giving a total of 1,869. This was the strength of the Marine Corps when it entered the War of 1812. The Act of January 2, 1813 provided for the construction of four 74's and six 44 gun ships. The former carried the following Marines: one Captain, one 1st Lt., one 2d Lt., three sergeants, three corporals, one drum, one fifer, and sixty Marines. (Stat at L); Number of seamen allowed by law was 5,025 and number of Marines authorized by law 1,823. Vessels required 805, shore stations 473 and if the five frigates (Chesapeak, Constellation, New York, Adams and Boston) were put in commission 245 would be required a total of 1,523. "Hence the number of Marines at this time authorized by law is more than sufficient to enable the Executive to man the five frigates now in ordinary and to keep in service all the ships of war and gunboats now in commission." "The expense of the Corps of Marines, $228,905.90." (Sec. Navy Paul Hamilton to Senate Committee on Foreign Relations, 14 Dec. 1811, Cong Let Bk, v II, 80, Navy Arch); "The Corps still remains as to officers as it has for some time and really appears to the number of them to be thought quite sufficient by those from whom Rank and Encreases are to be expected. The Law for the building of 74' will certainly make it proper to add to the strength of the Establishment. * * * We are already by many viewed useless to the public because it is said the Sea Service requires no such Rank as we hold. Therefore much, I presume, will not be advanced by any to prove the propriety of extending it to us, under present circumstances. The Corps will be full [of officers] in some few days by the appointment of officers to fill the only vacancies we have. * * * At this time we have, I suppose, twenty desirous of coming into it, who bear with them some of the best testimonials in our Country. You therefore may see that if we are not very numerous we, as a Military

163. Continued.
Body, are much respected." (Wharton to Major Daniel Carmick at New Orleans, 14 March 1813, MC Arch); "In December, 1811 the number of * * * Marines, exclusive of commissioned officers, was 1,823. * * * in October, 1814, * * * Secretary Jones estimated the total force [of Navy], exclusive of a few stationary Marines at, 10,617 * * * The number of commissioned officers in the Marine Corps in 1813 was 38; and in 1815, 59. In April, 1814, the number of Marines was increased by 799. * * * In October, 1814, Secretary Jones estimated that 15,200 officers, seamen and Marines would be needed for the coming year." (Nav Inst Proc, Dec., 1906, 1320 citing St. Pap, Nav Aff, I, 355, 365; Private Let, 1813-1840, 199-202, Navy Arch; Stat at L, 124-125)
164. Major Daniel Carmick.
165. Stat at L; The letter of Secretary Jones, dated Feb. 22, 1814, is found in Cong Let Bk, v II, 229-230, Navy Arch; On March 1, 1814 Secretary of Navy Jones forwarded a draught of a bill that eventually became the Act of April 16, 1814, writing that "the number of Corporals already provided by law exceeds the number required by the estimate and therefore none are required in the bill." (Cong Let Bk, II, 235, Navy Arch); From the very beginning "it was a Corps of Marines and not an organization made up of regiments, battalions or companies." (MC Hist v I ch X, 16); "We do not attend to the enlisting of them by Companies as they will go only by Detachments." (Burrows to Lt. John Hall, 8 Sept. 1798, MC Arch); "the Corps known only such, and not by a regiment or regiments, has never been divided into companies, the guards have always been viewed as detachments only." (MC Hist v II ch II, 88)
166. See MC Hist v I ch XXVI.
167. See MC Hist v I ch III to VII.
168. See MC Hist v I ch III to VII.
169. MC Arch.
170. MC Arch.
171. MC Hist v II ch II, 2-3; On January 24, 1816 Sec. Navy B. W. Crowninshield directed the Commandant "to reduce the United States Marine Corps, under your command, to the number of one thousand men, including the non-commissioned officers, musicians and Privates, and retaining the Commissioned officers and Staff upon the present establishment." (Letter 85, April 11, 1816, to show why USMC should not be reduced below 1000 men, enclosing above letter and bound in Navy Reg, 1816); On April 11, 1816 Sec. Navy B. W. Crowninshield wrote House Naval

171. Continued.
Committee "that the number of officers, non-commissioned officers, musicians and privates, proper to be retained in the Marine Corps, upon a peace establishment, might not, under existing circumstances, to be less than one thousand men, exclusive of commissioned officers, the number to which the Corps was reduced in January last." (Letter 85 bound in Navy Reg, 1816, Navy Arch); See MC Hist v II ch II, for Peace Establishment Act; The strength of the Corps on April 18, 1816 was:"one Lt. Col. Comdt., 2 Majors, 20 Captains, 32 1st Lts., 38 2d Lts., 117 Sergeants, 233 Corporals, 92 'Musicians', and 2,180 Privates." (Wharton to Sec. Navy, 18 April 1816 bound in Navy Reg, 1816, Navy Arch); A method of reducing expenses in the Navy is suggested by the General Order directing that Naval officers, not under orders for duty or employed were placed on "half pay"; "those who wish, may receive furloughs for a limited time" etc. (Naval Gen Orders, 21 March 1816, and 1 July 1816, Cir & Gen Ord, I, Navy Arch); At the end of the war Congress in a joint resolution directed a joint committee to request President Madison to "recommend a day of thanksgiving." (III Stat at L, 250; it is interesting to compare this with the proclamation of George Washington dated October 3, 1789 included by President Herbert Hoover in his proclamation of November 3, 1932)

172. John Crabb wrote Wharton on Oct. 7, 1812 that Mr. Stuart was a Midshipman when he applied for a commission in the U.S. Marine Corps etc. (Misc Let v VI, Navy Arch); "You will be pleased to have the enclosed forwarded to Mr. [N.S.] Clark, who has been appointed to the Corps of Marines, but whose residence is unknown by me." (Wharton to Congressman T. Pitkin, 11 Nov. 1812, MC Arch); Wharton to Major Daniel Carmick at New Orleans, 14 March 1813, MC Arch; "I have to request the favor of you to call at the Department and designate the persons alluded to in your letter of the 6th Current as Candidates for Lieutenants in the Marine Corps. As the selection of Candidates is now making to fill the vacancies it is desirable to have the best." (Benjamin Homans to Wharton, 13 Feb. 1815, MC Let L of C); "On leaving Philada. you mentioned in a letter to me that Lieut. Bennett had just joined, or, would so do. Presuming that you had not understood the name of the person correctly I did not write to you about him; but having reason now to believe that there is something strange in this business I have to inform you that no officer of that name belongs to us" etc. (Wharton to Gale at Phila., 20 June 1815, MC Arch); "I take this opportunity to inform you that by

172. Continued.
the interest of Mr. Samuel Jones, nephew of the late Secretary, you are promoted to Second Lieutenant of Marines and be so good as to report yourself to Major Gale of your place." (Sec. Navy to Mr. Bennett); "Mr. Bennett reported himself to me as a Lt. of Marines and informed me that he had left his orders in his other coat pocket * * * I did not think of demanding his orders to join me. I could not suppose from his gentlemanly appearance that there could be any deception, particularly as I had received information that he was a very respectable young man and of good connections. * * * On the receipt of your letter I demanded his orders or letter of appointment. He handed me the enclosed curious document [set forth above] which it is unnecessary to comment on. However, I attach no censure to him as I am fully convinced some villian (as it evidently appears) has imposed on his youth and inexperience" etc. (Gale at Phila. to Wharton, 24 June 1815, MC Arch)

173. On July 14, 1813 Headquarters wrote Carmick at New Orleans: "Respecting the nominations you were authorized to make by the Colonel (Wharton), those Gentlemen have been regularly commissioned in the Corps a few days before the Senate adjourned; their Commissions has been sent you some days ago." (MC Arch);"I received enclosed in a letter to me from an Uncle * * * a letter from you on the subject of my appointment to the Marine Corps bearing date Nov. 8, 1813. Yours is the first information I have received on the subject since mine. * * * In the first instance I should have been happy to enter into so respectable Corps as yours * * *." (Ensign Newman S. Clark, 11th Infantry to Wharton, 4 Jan. 1813, MC Arch): "The Commissions, as first Lieuts, of the Gentlemen with you, Messrs Bellevieu, & Montegut shall be forwarded, so soon as confirmed by the Senate, where they will be sent in a short time." (Wharton to Major Daniel Carmick at New Orleans, 16 Jan. 1814, MC Arch); See Wharton to Mr. Pete P. Spicer, 13 Jan. 1815, MC Arch; Captain David Porter Commanding the Essex, in March, 1814, at Valparaiso, Chile, appointed Samuel B. Johnston as Acting Marine Officer and recommended that he receive a regular commission. Captain Porter reported that Mr. Samuel B. Johnston, "who had joined me the day before and acted as Marine Officer conducted himself with great bravery, and exerted himself in assisting at the long guns." (Naval Monument, 109; James, Naval Occurrences, Appendix, cxi-cxxvii) On August 13, 1814, Secretary of the Navy William Jones wrote Mr. Johnston that his appointment by Captain

173. Continued.
Porter as an Acting Lieutenant of Marines on board the frigate Essex "was confirmed." (See Niles Register, VI, 420); MC Hist v I ch XXIII, 41-42, 67.

174. Lt. Thomas Wright Bacot, Jr., was given recess promotion to the rank of First Lieutenant. He was nominated to the senate for confirming recess appointments as Second Lieutenant. His name is found in printed records as Bacote, but in these manuscript records clearly Bacot or Bacott. Appointed Second Lieutenant, June 24, 1813; First Lieutenant, June 18, 1814. Resigned June 4, 1815. ("Nominations for Appointments of Officers, 1798-1820, Navy Department," p. 10, Navy Arch); 2d Lt. John R. Montegut, was given a recess promotion as First Lieutenant, commission dating from that time. Apparently this is the same as T.R. Montegat, though the name is different. Appointed Second Lieutenant April 15, 1812; First Lieutenant, June 18, 1814. ("Nominations for Appointments of Officers, 1798-1820, Navy Department," p. 116, Navy Arch); "In the draughts of the Bills to provide for the augmentation of the Marine Corps and for the appointment of the officers of the flotilla, which I had the honor to transmit to Mr. Gaillard and yourself there is no provision for making the appointments during the recess which will be necessary in order to give time for the application and selection of candidates." (Sec. Navy William Jones to Hon. William Lowndes, 15 March 1814, Cong Let Bk, v II, 357, Navy Arch); A List of appointments in Marine Corps during the late recess of Congress carries the name of Samuel B. Johnston, of New York, appointed a First Lieutenant, July 16, 1814. (Sec. Navy Jones to Charles Tait of the Senate, 15 Oct. 1814, Cong Let Bk, v II, 287, Navy Arch)

175. Francis de Barbin Bellevue on July 2, 1812 took oath "according to the Rules and Articles of the Navy." (Acceptances, M.C., 1812-1844, p. 2, Navy Arch); "T. Raimond Montegut" was his signature to a letter dated July 6, 1812 at New Orleans to Sec. Navy. Montegut took oath to "bear true allegiance" etc. "according to the Rules and Articles for the Government of the United States". "of the Navy" was crossed off. (Acceptances, M.C., 1812-1844, p. 1, Navy Arch); In his oath of allegiance 2d Lt. Samuel Edmiston Watson, signed on Sept. 30, 1812, swore, "and in all things to conform myself to the Rules and Regulations which now are or hereafter may be directed, and to the Articles of War which may be enacted by Congress, for the better government of the Navy of the United States." (Acceptances, M.C., 1812-1844, p. 15, Navy Arch); John Harris of the township of East Whiteland,

175. Continued.
County of Chester, Pennsylvania took oath on April 28, 1814; On June 30, 1815 at "Amelia" Christopher Ford accepted appointment as 2d Lt. (Acceptances, M.C., 1812-1844, p. 43, Navy Arch)

176. On July 21, 1813 the Secretary of the Navy wrote to President Madison that "the appointments and nominations in the enclosed papers are required to fill existing vacancies." Among these names was the following "William Nicoll of N. York now a Volunteer to be a Second Lieutenant in the Marine Corps." ("Nominations for Appointments of Officers, 1798-1820, Navy Department," Navy Arch)

177. Among those appointed during this war were John Harris (April 23, 1814), Thomas Arrowsmith (April 19, 1812), Samuel Bacon (April 14, 1812), Thomas Wright Bacote Jr. (June 24, 1813), Francis de Barbin Bellvue (April 24, 1812), Leonard J. Boone (July 7, 1812), Joseph Bosque (February 28, 1815), William L. Boyd (September 17, 1813), Henry B. Breckinridge (April 15, 1812), Edmund Brooke (April 15, 1814), Charles R. Broom (July 27, 1813), William L. Brownlow (July 6, 1812), N. S. Clark (April 20, 1812), John Contee (April 17, 1812), Philip Bouche de Grandpre (April 26, 1812), Singleton Duvall (March 1, 1815), James Edelin (March 1, 1815), George Bethune English (March 1, 1815), Christopher Ford (March 1, 1815), William H. Freeman (August 17, 1812), William C. Garrard (March, 1815), Richard Devens Green (March 1, 1815), C. C. Gunn (September 12, 1812), William Hall (April 18, 1812), Parke G. Howle (March 1, 1815), Benjamin Hyde (July 2, 1812), Samuel B. Johnston (April, 1814), Lyman Kellogg (July 13, 1812), H. W. Kennedy (March 1, 1815), Joseph L. Kuhn (July 27, 1813), Thomas Legge (August 16, 1812), Thomas A. Linton (February 28, 1815), Charles Lord (September 27, 1813), Lloyd Lucket (July 5, 1812), James McClean (March 23, 1813), Neil A. McKinnon (April 21, 1812), T. Raimond Montegat (April 15, 1812), William Nicoll (December 24, 1813), Ed. S. Nowell (May 9, 1815), Henry Olcott (October 19, 1812), Joshua Prime (April 27, 1812), Benjamin Richardson (June 5, 1813), Richard L. Smith (April 26, 1812), Charles Snowden (March 1, 1815), Henry Stephen (February 28, 1815), Francis W. Sterne (April 22, 1812), Richard Stewart (April 23, 1812), William F. Swift (March 1, 1815), Gillies Thompson (April 12, 1815), Levi Twiggs (November 10, 1813), Samuel Edmiston Watson (July 4, 1812), and Francis B. White (September 24, 1813)

178. "Navy Register 1805-6 annotated by Geo. Henry

178. Continued.
Preble." "Navy Register for 1805-6. Published in the Gentleman's Pocket Remembrancer for the year 1806." An exhaustive research has failed to disclose any statute requiring the publication by the Secretary of the Navy of a Navy Register. Many references are found in the laws to the "Navy Register," etc. (Melling's Annotated Laws of Navy, 644); Lists of officers of the Navy and Marine Corps were sent to Congress in pursuance of resolutions, one of which was House of Representative Resolution January 23, 1812. Another was that of March 3, 1813. There appears to have been a similar Senate Resolution dated August 2, 1813 but no copy of it has been located. A Senate Resolution of December 13, 1815 called for names of Naval and Marine Officers etc. to be furnished annually on the first of January. From then on the Navy Register appears to have been printed annually; At end of "A List of Officers of the U.S. Navy, 1799 to 1821" a list of "Marine Corps" Officers is set forth. The name of 1st Lt. "Geo. B. English" crossed off with note "in Turkey". "In 1813 there was published in Boston" "A Complete List of the American Navy." "A Register for 1815 was published in the Naval Monument, a history of the naval events of the War of 1812-14 published in Boston in 1816, and another for the same year in the Analectic Magazine." (Navy Reg, 1805-6, annotated by George Henry Preble, Navy Arch); "The first volume of the official Navy Register was issued in 1814, and registers were printed annually from that year to 1861, inclusive with the exception of the year 1816" which was not printed." (Navy Reg, 1800 to 1806, Navy Arch); Printed "Navy Register, November 1800, copied from a book belonging to Mrs. John A. Bates, Charlestown, Mass., November, 1873, Geo. H. Preble," contains list of Marine Officers on p. 11. A copy is in M.C. Library. A General Register of the U.S. Navy and Marine Corps for 100 years by T. H. S. Hamersly, pub. 1882, gives names of Marine Officers from 1798. A bound volume in Navy Library contains printed list of Marine Officers 1814, corresponding to a Navy Register, signed "S. Miller, Adjt. U.S. Marines, Adjutant's office, March 1, 1814." "Mr. English presents his best respects to Colonel Wharton, and begs leave to present for his examination the model of an implement of War, which he conceives would produce important effects, if it should be found to answer the purposes for which it is designed. Should Col. Wharton not coincide with its inventor in a favourable opinion of it, he may probably

178. Continued.
find some amusement in examining it, and at any rate will it is hoped be disposed to excuse a want of success on account of the motive which led to its construction, which was the desire of becoming a useful member of the most honourable profession. Mr. E. would feel himself under great obligations to Col. Wharton if he would add to the kindnesses he has been already pleased to confer the favour of a quarter of an hours' conversation relative to this subject, at any time that may best suit Col. Wharton's convenience." (Geo. Bethune English to Wharton, 27 July 1815, MC Arch); "Naval Register," August 1, 1815, in Navy Library, carries Marine Officers' names. "American Naval Register" Published by Moses Thomas in Philadelphia, Dec. 1815, comes Marine officers on pp. 43-45. "The printed Register herewith, exhibits the names, and stations of the commissioned and Warrant Officers in the Naval Service and Marine Corps of the U. States, as they appear upon the records of the Navy Department this day." (E. W. DuVal to Bd Navy Com., 15 Aug. 1815, Let Sec. Navy to Navy Com., Navy Arch)

179. In accepting his commission as 3d Lt. on June 29, 1813 at the "Marine Camp, Sacketts Harbor," Charles R. Broom wrote Sec. Navy that "owing to the negligence of the Post Master, he has mislayed it, until this date. I was Brevetted by Commodore Chauncey, and have been doing duty as a Second Lieutenant of Marines since the 20th September 1812." (Acceptances, M.C., 1812-1844, Navy Arch); "The situation of Mr. Broom I cannot precisely determine on, at this time. He will certainly be entitled to pay, & must receive it for his services, acting with you. The views of the lately appointed Secretary of the Navy, W. Jones, I am not as yet acquainted with & cannot now with the same certainty as before assure Mr. Broom of his success. One Thing he may calculate on, My influence in his behalf." (Wharton to Capt. Richard Smith at Sacketts Harbour, 31 Jan. 1813, MC Arch); Ask Commodore Chauncey to inform the Sec. Navy "of your having acted as an Officer of Marines under his Command and of your having left New York for that purpose at his request." (Wharton to Lt. Charles R. Broom at Sacketts Harbor, 20 Oct. 1813, MC Arch); "Lieut. Charles R. Broom of the Marine Corps has requested a letter from me as to his general conduct as an Officer. I have great pleasure in stating that for nearly three years during which he served under my command on Lake Ontario, his conduct (so far

179. Continued.
as came within my knowledge) was perfectly correct and proper." (Isaac Chauncey to Sec. Navy Smith Thompson, 14 April 1819, MC Arch); "Your appointment by Captain Porter as an Acting Lieutenant of Marines, on board the Frigate Essex, is confirmed to take effect from the day of . By transmitting this to the Paymaster you will receive the arrearages of pay due to you." (Sec. Navy Jones to Lt. Samuel B. Johnston, 12 Aug. 1814, MC Arch; see also Note 173); Gillie Thompson. (Wharton to Carmick at New Orleans, 24 March 1815, MC Arch)

180. See MC Hist v I ch XXI, 9.

181. Lt. Thomas W. Legge, commanding the Marines of the Macedonian at New London reported to the Commandant that Sergeant Wm. R. Nimmo was "acting in the capacity of a Midshipman" and requested orders on the subject. Wharton wrote Lt. Thomas W. Legge at New London, Conn., on July 10, 1813: "I could not with any propriety direct the discharge of Sergt. Nimmo, while he is serving afloat, & consequently reported to the Honourable, the Secretary, your statement of his acting in the capacity of a midshipman, & requested his orders on the subject. He has directed me to consider him on the strength of the Corps, & to muster him as a sergt, which I now communicate to you." (MC Arch); Nimmo is carried on the Macedonian muster rolls of August, 1813 as a Sergeant having enlisted March 9, 1813. This roll carried names of six NCOs headed by Sergeant Levi Porter, one fifer, 33 privates, and is signed by Second Lieutenant Thomas W. Legge. "Since the promotion of Wm. R. Nimmo to an acting Midshipman I found it necessary to supply his place. I therefore promoted Corporal Edwards to the rank of Sergt. & private Samuel Rutter to Corporal; I hope the appointments meet your approbation. William R. Nimmo I continue to Muster as Sergeant & consider him on the strength of my Detachment, altho he does not assist me in that capacity." (Lt. Thomas W. Legge to Wharton, 19 Aug. 1813, MC Let L of C); "I have your report on the situation of Nimmo, & the Promotion of Edwards, which I suppose must have been proper. I observe you are still unfortunately deprived of Active Service, by the superior force of the Enemy. I hope before long the Season, or some other cause may intervene to allow you to change your position." (Wharton to Lt. Thomas W. Legge, on Macedonia at New London, Conn., 27 Aug. 1813, MC Arch); Sgt. Nimmo wrote Wharton in Feb. 1814 asking his discharge. (Wharton to Legge, Feb. 24, 1814, MC Arch); Sgt. Wm. R. Nimmo was discharged by substitute March 16, 1814. (Nimmo's Case, MC Arch)

182. See Note 20.
183. "I have lately recd. a letter from Colo. Wharton enclosing an order from you that no officer of our Corps should make an application for a commission in the Army without having previously recd. permission from the Navy Department. Before I had recd. the communication from Colo. Wharton I had written to him and stated my intention of applying for a transfer and at the same time wrote some gentlemen, who I supposed had influence at the War Department, to ask their interference in my favor; but I am happy that I have made no direct application to the War Department as I should have been extremely sorry that there should have been even the appearance of disrespect in my conduct either to you, Sir, or to the Corps to which I have the honor to be attached. I have given up all intention of further presenting my application until I have the honor to hear from you whether it meets with your approbation or not. If it should not I shall without hesitation give it up entirely and permit me to assure you that nothing but a hope of promotion which our professional feelings ever induce us to such, could have impell'd me to have made an application to leave a Corps to which I have always been much attached." (Capt. Archibald Henderson on President at Newport to Sec. Navy Paul Hamilton, 4 Feb. 1812, Misc Let v I, 1812, Let No. 132, Navy Arch); "Permit me through you to tender to the President of the United States the resignation of my Commission as a first Lieut. in the Marine Corps." (And^W L. B. Madison to Wharton, 15 April 1812, MC Arch); "I beg leave to present the enclosed resignation of Lieut. Ichabod B. Crane for your consideration." (Wharton to Sec. Navy Paul Hamilton, 28 April 1812, Misc Let v III, 81, Navy Arch); First Lieutenant [John] Brooks "is now here (in Wash.) with the permission of Mr. Hamilton, his object is, I believe, to join the Army." (Smith to Wharton, 20 July 1812, MC Arch); But he did not join the Army, being killed in action as a Marine officer at Battle of Lake Erie. "Enclosed is the Furlough you had the politeness to grant me. My reasons for this My Dear Captain is this, - Being very much involved, my Father refusing to advance me money, that I was compelled to leave the State & being rather unhappy respecting a certain person, who now is my wife. Yes, Captain the affair is over, I am married, nor would I give up situation now for any in the Corpse. But had not been the case I should delighted in being in your Corpse. I have enclosed my commission in a letter of resignation

183. Continued.
to Mr. Hamilton stating my reasons for resigning at this time, which I would never have done provided I could remained single." (Lloyd Luckett at Middle Town, to Capt. Richard Smith, 23 July 1812, MC Let L of C); One officer, who offered his resignation was informed by the Commandant on August 2, 1812 that: "Your resignation as an officer in the Corps of Marines will not be accepted until you refund the amounts due the United States agreeably to the inclosed statement. I have therefore to inform you that hereby ordered to Head Quarters for duty, I shall require your presence immediately there, or must demand the sum due as above to be placed in the hands of the Pay Master, in order to receive his reports to admit your retirement from service. By the foregoing you will understand me as immediately requiring your services, on a settlement with the Pay Master." (Wharton to 2d Lt. Lloyd Lucket, 2 Aug. 1812, MC Arch; Lucket's resignation was accepted on Aug. 12, 1812); Lt. Arrowsmith "resigns in debt to the Paymaster and no possible difficulty could take place if he would now close the accounts with him." (Wharton to Capt. John Hall at N.Y., 7 Sept. 1812, MC Arch); "I have received the enclosed resignation from Lieut. [William] Cowan of his Commission in the Corps, & beg leave to submit it for your decision." (Wharton to Sec. Navy Paul Hamilton, 19 Nov. 1812, MC Arch); "On the 23d inst. I transmitted to the Navy Department, my resignation as second Lieut. in the Marine Corps. My reason for resigning arises from a sense of self-respect. If Lieut. Contee was promoted from the circumstance of his having been in an action, I can perceive no reason why I should not be promoted. In withdrawing from the Corps, I cannot forbear expressing to you the high esteem in which I have always held Col. Wharton and his officers, generally. If it has been my misfortune not to be in favor 'at Court,' I trust that it has not been my fault. The land service, in which I am about to enter, will offer me a better chance of distinguishing myself, than that which has heretofore presented itself; and the change may probably prove advantageous to me." (James L. Edwards to Wharton, 29 Jan. 1813, MC Arch); "The present circumstances in which I unfortunately find myself involved and the business which call me abroad induce me to apply to you for my resignation as first Lt. in Marine Corps of the U. States. It is Sir, with the greatest regret that I find myself, under the necessity of taking such steps when my Country is Engaged in so powerful a war. But the purest motives by which I am

183. Continued.
actuated and the nature of my situation will I hope argue in my behalf & thereby prevent my being subject to censure. I beg leave to request that you will please to allow me the pay & Emoluments which my grade entitled me to, untill the last day of March which will end this present quarter, for the purpose of carrying into effect my above stated intention." (John Urquhart to Major Daniel Carmick, 17 Jan. 1814, MC Arch); "It rests not with me to accept of your resignation, and will therefore forward it to the Commandant of the Marine Corps to be laid before the Honorable Secretary of the Navy, untill his pleasure is known you will be considered in service and entitled to your pay and emoluments, but it is not in my power to grant your request of advancing you three months pay." (Major Daniel Carmick at New Orleans to John Urquhart, 19 Jan. 1814, MC Arch); On January 24, 1814 Lt. Levi Twiggs wrote Sec. Navy from Augusta "ill state of my health being unable to repair to Wash. and report agreeable to my orders. Having been sick ever since I received my commission. I wish you to order me on the Southern Station either at Charleston or Savannah until the summer when I expect to be able to repair whereever you think proper to order me or if it is in your power to transfer my commission to some one of the regiments of Infantry at the southward I would willingly accept it. If it is out of your power to order me or get my commission transferred I shall be under the painful necessity of resigning with consideration of the highest respect I remain." (Misc Let Bk, Navy Arch); Another officer's offer of resignation was accepted on May 1, 1814 by the Commandant in these words: "Being directed by the Honourable, the Secretary of the Navy, to receive your resignation as a Lieutenant in the Corps of Marines, on a final settlement of your concerns with the public business, being had through the staff of it you are hereby informed of its acceptance. I wish you health and Happiness." (Wharton to Robert Mosby, MC Arch); "In answer to your inquiry of the 3d ulto. I have to inform you, that you are authoris'd to accept the resignation of, or dismiss from the service, officers acting only by Appointment of the Commander of the Station." (W. Jones to Capt. Daniel T. Patterson at New Orleans, 11 July 1814, Misc Let v VI, 1815, Navy Arch); "In your intended retirement from service in the Corps of Marines, I wish you may realize every thing desirable, after undergoing the toils & privations attendant on Military Life, of which, all you who have served on the Lakes largely

183. Continued.
partook I hope the peace that your exertions with others in the late service of our country have so much contributed to bring about may be the means of future ease & happiness. While you so justly speak of the merit of a Corps which the country I hope will know how to attribute I must be permitted to say that I have not the claims you have been pleased to give me in the government or regulations of it, assisted by the council & judgement of the officers with whom I have been long associated, I could find no difficulty with such advisers to bring the Corps into a system which if not perfect, has approached to one equal to most in our service. Your request is met with pleasure to repair to Headquarters to close the public business." (Wharton to Lt. William T. Boyd, 19 July 1815, MC Arch); "Intending to return to Louisiana in a few weeks, I must beg leave to tender through you, this my resignation as 2nd Lt. in the Marine Corps - I cannot however so soon withdraw from your Command sir, without feeling the deepest regret at leaving persons who have so just a Claim to my esteem & regard; and while I make the tender of my commission must beg that you will receive for yourself, the rest of my superior officers, and my contemporary Brother Officers, my warmest acknowledgements; I believe that I shall ever cherish for you all the livliest sentiments of esteem and regard. When the situation of my beloved Country may again require my services, I can assure you, Sir, that the same sentiments which induced me to volunteer them during the Invasion of Louisiana, will again animate my Bosom. Yess, I shall ever identify my Country with myself & whenever the insulting foe may again profane our sail, or, our rights, shall make it a merit to be a soldier." (2nd Lt. Gillies Thompson to Wharton, 5 Dec. 1815, MC Arch)

184. The following nineteen Marine Officers resigned during this war: 1st Lt. H. M. Parker (Feb. 28, 1812), 2d Lt. J. E. McDowell (March 25, 1812), 1st Lt. Andrew L. B. Madison (April 16, 1812), 1st Lt. Ichabod B. Crane (April 28, 1812), 1st Lt. Ebenezer H. Cummings (May 13, 1812), 1st Lt. Roger Jones (July 7, 1812, resigned to accept commission as Captain in U.S. Army, Smith to Wharton, July 8, 1812, MC Arch), 2d Lt. Richard L. Smith (July 8, 1812), 2d Lt. Lloyd Lucket (August 12, 1812), 2d Lt. Thomas Arrowsmith (October, 1812), 1st Lt. Wm. Cowan (November 20, 1812), 1st Lt. James H. Boyle (July 7, 1812 resigned to accept commission as Captain in U.S. Army, Smith to Wharton, July 8, 1812 MC Arch), 2d Lt. N. S. Clark (1812), 2d Lt. C. C. Gunn (1812), 1st Lt. Nelson

184. Continued.
Lucket (1812), 2d Lt. James L. Edwards (Feb. 1813, to enter Army), 2d Lt. James McLean (Aug. 20, 1813), 1st Lt. Robert Mosby (April 30, 1814), 1st Lt. Wm. L. Boyd (July 26, 1814), and 2d Lt. Wm. C. Garrard (May 31, 1815).

185. "You will cause it to be communicated to W. John C. C. Gunn that he is dismissed from the Marine Corps of the United States; and have his comission returned to this Department." (Sec. Navy Paul Hamilton to Wharton, 14 April 1812, MC Arch).

186. There is no record of any officer retiring. The Act of August 3, 1861 provided "that any Commissioned officer of the Army, or of the Marine Corps, who shall have served as such for forty consecutive years, may, upon his own application to the President of the United States, be placed upon the list of retired officers, with the pay and emoluments allowed by this act." (U.S. Stat at L, XII, 289); 2d Lt. A. Devereux was retired on March 31, 1864 and 2d Lt. E. R. Miller on October 12, 1869. (T.H.S. Hamersly's Gen. Reg. U.S. Navy and Marine Corps for One Hundred Years); On one occasion the Commandant facetiously referred to a sentence of dismissal as a "retirement". (Wharton to S. Miller at Annapolis, 21 Aug. 1813, MC Arch)

187. "Col. Wharton has granted me liberty of absence from Hd Quarters Friday next. Should my services be required before the expiration of that time, you will please to direct your orders to me at Frederick Town (Maryland)." (John Crabb, Pay Master, to Lt. Samuel Miller, Adjutant, 30 May 1812, MC Let L of C); "I have obtaind leave of absence from the Comdt untill the 1st of October next. If my services should be requir'd before the expiration of that time you will please to direct to me at Middle Town, Dauphin County Penna." (John Crabb, Pay Master, to Lt. Samuel Miller, Adjutant, 17 Sept. 1812, MC Let L of C)

188. "I am sorry to hear of the extreme indisposition of Lieut. Sevier and shall be happy in being the means if possible of restoring him to health by a Furlough." (Wharton to John Williams at Cumberland Island, Ga., 1 March 1812 and Wharton to Sevier, 1 March 1812, MC Arch); Furlough given to 2d Lt. C. C. Gunn "for the purpose of attending a sick parent" was "revoked" and he was ordered to "return immediately to Head Quarters." (Wharton to 2d Lt. John C. C. Gunn, at New York, 25 March 1812, MC Arch); "Revocation of your furlough." (Wharton to 1st Lt. Roger Jones, "Northumberland Court House Virginia", 26 May 1812, MC Arch); "Furloughs" were granted officers.

188. Continued.
The letters authorizing them were interestingly phrased. On July 7, 1812 Headquarters wrote 2d Lt. Francis W. Sterne "I am happy in saying that I know of no public Business particularly, which will prevent the Furlough which you have asked, informing the Adjutant where you may be found during your absence, you will please consider this authorizing the same." (Capt. R. Smith to 2d Lt. Francis W. Sterne, 7 July 1812, MC Arch); On the same date Headquarters wrote 2d Lt. Lloyd Lucket "The Furlough which you this morning requested for two or three weeks, with pleasure is granted, informing the Adjutant of your Residence while absent." On Dec. 14, 1812 Joseph Woodson wrote Wharton: "Being in bad Health and thinking a change of air will tend to the restoration of it I will thank you for a Furlough for five or Six Weeks." John Harrison, Assist. Surgeon to the Marine Corps, wrote on this: "I do hereby Certify that I think a change of service is actually necessary for the restoration of Lt. Woodson's Health." (MC Let L of C); "Doctors Harrisson & Hunt, recommend a change of air and Scene, as necessary, to the restoration, of my health. Doctor Harrisson, informed me, you had no objection, if I would get some officer to attend to my duties during my absence. Lt. Crabb has been good enough to Say he will attend to them for me. With your permission I will Sett off tomorrow - much fear another attack of my disorder, as the tightness in my breast and pain in my head, increases every hour." (Lt. Joseph Woodson to Wharton, 26 Dec. 1812, MC Let L of C); "Furlough for three months" to Lt. Robert Mosby. (Wharton to Mosby, 10 Nov. 1813, MC Arch); "The extension of your furlough can at this season of the Year have no improper effect on the service, & your request for it, until the last of February, is with much pleasure agreed to." (Wharton to Lt. Alfred Grayson at Bairds Town, Kentuckey, 9 Jan. 1814, MC Arch); "Until very lately I have never for a moment hesitated in granting reasonable Furlough to the officers of the Corps but the present situation of our Country, & some late observations on the floor of Congress, in regard to officers, absent from duty, must now make it a duty with me to be more rigid than I could wish, you are allowed however, now taking into consideration your being at home, the same extended time as I have given to Lieut. Grayson, that is, during four months from date of furlough, which extends yours to the Tenth day of March next, when you will report yourself as directed in my letter of the Tenth of November 1813." (Wharton to Lt. Robert Mosby at George Town, Kentuckey, 19 Jan. 1814,

188. Continued.
MC Arch); "I hear with some regret your wish to have the furlough extended for two months, and cannot assent to it, recollect your own situation, mine, and the state of the Country, & I think you will cease to ask it at this time. Your furlough will terminate by the 1st of June next & I have no objection, taking into view your long absence from home, your sickness since at it, & the distance to add two or three weeks to the time, so as to see you here by the 20th of that month. This is all you must expect now, but should any thing take place between this & the first of June, in the affairs of our Country, to admit the time you have requested, I will write to you offering it with much pleasure." (Wharton to Lt. Alexander Sevier at Greenville, Tennessee, 24 April 1814, MC Arch); "Being very anxious to see my friends in Augusta in the State of Georgia I would thank you to grant me a furlough for two or three months for that purpose." (Lt. Levi Twiggs, 20 May 1815, MC Arch); "found all my friends well with the exception of a brother who has been dangerously ill ever since my arrival (Lt. Twiggs volunteered for sea duty) if not is there to be a station at Charleston, S.C. I hope you will hold in mind my wish to be on that station."(Levi Twiggs at Augusta, Ga., to Wharton, 15 June 1815, MC Arch); "Permit me to hope that the furlough now received may be the means of your perfect restoration to health and to wish you on the journey and springs everything agreeable." (Wharton to Brevet Major Samuel Miller, 20 July 1815, MC Arch); The "Naval Register"of August 1, 1815 shows Captain Alexander Sevier, First Lieutenants H. B. Breckinridge, Samuel Edmiston Watson, Levi Twiggs, and 2d Lt. Gillies Thompson as "on Furlough." On Oct. 22, 1815 Lt. Gillies Thompson wrote Wharton: "In obedience to a summon from my Mother it has become necessary for me again to be absent from duty two or three weeks. Will you have the goodness Sir, to grant me a Furlough for that time? For a more satisfactory explanation of the causes which now compell my absence, I refer you to the enclosed letter from my Mother of the 20th Sept. last." (MC Arch); A distinction was later drawn between furlough and leave of absence. For instance the Act of March 3, 1835 provided that "no officer shall be put on furlough but at his own request, and all officers so furloughed shall receive one half only of the pay to which they would have been entitled if on leave of absence." (IV Stat at L, 756-757)

189. Between June 18, 1812 and February 15, 1815 there were four officers (1st Lt. Wm. S. Bush on August 19, 1812; Captain John Williams fatally wounded on September 11, 1812 and died on September 29, 1812; 1st Lt. James Broom, on June 1, 1813; and 1st Lt. John Brooks, jr., on September 10, 1813) killed in action. "In testimony of respect to the memory of the late William S[harp] Bush, who Gallantly fell in the Action with the Guerriere on the 19th Ulto. It is ordered, that, Crape be worn by the Officers of the Corps on the left Arm & Hilt of the Sword for one Month. Officers at distant Commands will execute this Order, as to time - from the receipt of it with them." (Order of Wharton, 6 Sept. 1812, MC Order Bk, MC Arch; See also Un. Amer. Mar., p. 52); "In testimony of respect to the Memory of the late Capt. John Williams, who died at East Florida the 29th from wounds receiv'd on the 11th Ulto. In an unequal, but gallantly conducted contest against a party of Indians & Negroes. It is Ordered - that Crape be worn by the Officers of the Corps on the left Arm & Hilt of the Sword for one Month. Officers at distant Commands will execute this order, as to time, from the receipt of it." (Order of Wharton, 19 Oct. 1812, MC Order Bk, MC Arch; See also Un. Amer. Mar., p. 52); "In testimony of Respect to the Memory of the late Lieut. James Broom, who Gallantly fell in the Action with the Shannon on the 1st Inst. It is ordered that Crape be worn by the officers of the Corps on the left Arm, & Hilt of the Sword for one Month. Officers at distant Commands will execute this Order as to time from the receipt of it." (Order of Wharton, 29 June 1813, MC Order Bk, MC Arch; See also Un. Amer. Mar., p. 53); "Lieutenant James M. Broome, U.S.M.C., commanding the Marines on board the frigate Chesapeake, who was slain in the late desperate naval combat, was a native of the State of New Jersey. He had been several years in the service of his Country; and among the gallant heroes who have fallen in the present contest, his name will stand recorded among the bravest of the brave. Nature implanted in his bosom all those social and liberal feelings which endear man to his fellow-men; and in the circles of friendship which included BROOME, his cheerfulness of disposition and nobleness of soul, commanded sentiments of affection, which will long be fondly cherished. The record of destruction which the late ill-fated engagement has produced, affords sufficient evidence of the influence of his heroism during its continuance. Of forty-four Marines under his command, twelve were killed, and twenty wounded - about three quarters of his detachment; a carnage perhaps unparalled in naval history. - When such

189. Continued.
a man perishes, the pang of sorrow must long be felt even by those whose acquaintance with him was only transient; and sympathy must be excited for those towards whom his fraternal solicitude was mingled with adieus to the friends who shared some of the last hours he spent in this place:

For evergreen, the laurel o'er they tomb
Shall flourish, ever white its flowery bloom;
And beauty oft shall weep before they shrine,
And friendship heave the sigh, and thy fair wreath entwine.

(Biog of James Lawrence, 232-233, pub by L. Deare, 1813); "Your letter communicating the death of the late Lieut. Broom, & the heavy loss of the Guard in the contest with the Shannon has been received. Althoug there was every reason to suppose our men would suffer much in the conflict, I confess the number is very far beyond any calculation of mine, that our officer had fallen or was wounded, was to me highly probable, after, I was convinced the Capture had been made which I was along time unwilling to credit. We have in the loss of so many valuable officers & men a consoling reflection that in this most sad and sanguinary contest, the Naval Character at least has not suffered." (Wharton to Capt. Archibald Henderson at Boston, 1 July 1813, MC Arch); "In testimony of Respect to the memory of the late Lieut. John Brooks, who gallantly fell on board the Lawrence on the 10th Inst. in an Action with the Enemy on Lake Erie - It is Order'd that Crape be worn by the officers of the Corps on the left Arm & Hilt of the Sword for one Month. Officers at distant Commands will execute this order, as to time, from the receipt of it." (Order of Wharton, 23 Sept. 1813, MC Order Bk, MC Arch; See also Un. Amer. Mar.,pp. 53-54); "The officers of the fifth regiment of the United States Army have resolved to do honor to the memory of Lieut. John Brooks (son to the Governor of Massachusetts)late of the Marine Corps, who fell in the glorious contest on Lake Erie, by collecting his remains, which were buried on a remote island, and reinterring them over which a monument is to be erected. The propriety of collecting the remains of Major Holmes and others who fell during the war in that vicinity, and depositing them with the former, was likewise suggested by General Macomb, and met with general approbation. (Balt. Pat.)" (Nat Intell, Nov. 21, 1817, 3); "It being deemed inadvisable to try to save the killed - more particularly those on board the Lawrence - for burial on shore, at night-fall, they were

189. Continued.
all lashed up in their hammocks, with a 32-pound shot for a companion, and committed to the waters alongside, the Episcopal burial service being read by the chaplain, Thomas Breeze. [Battle of Lake Erie]." (Dobbins Pap in Buffalo Hist Soc Pub, VIII, 350); "The morning of the 12th [September, 1813] was clear and calm, all arrangements being complete. At 10 a.m., the colors of both nations being at half mast, the bodies were lowered into boats, and then, with measured stroke and funeral dirge, moved in line to the shore, the while minute guns being fired from the shipping. On landing, a procession was formed in reverse order; the corpse of the youngest and lowest in rank first, and so on, alternately American and British, the body of Captain Finnis coming last. As soon as the several corpses were taken up by the bearers and moved on, the officers fell into line, two American and two British, and marched to the solemn music of the bands of both squadrons. On reaching the spot where the graves were prepared, they were lowered into the earth in the order in which they had been borne and the beautiful and solemn burial service of the Episcopal church gone through with by the chaplains of the respective squadrons. 'Earth to earth, ashes to ashes, dust to dust.' The volley of musketry followed, and all was over." (Dobbins Pap in Buffalo Hist Soc Pub, VIII, 350-351); Lt. William Burrows, U.S. Navy, son of the First Commandant of the Marine Corps was killed in action while commanding the U.S. brig Enterprise while defeating the Boxer on September 4, 1813. Congress on January 6, 1814 directed that a gold medal be presented to the nearest male relative of Lieutenant Burrows. He had no brothers and his father was dead, so his sisters probably received the medal. A complete list of the names of officers wounded in this war is impossible to submit at this date. Included among the wounded officers were: Captains Samuel Miller and Alexander Sevier; and First Lieutenants John Marshall Gamble and John Heath. Treasury Department officers decided to allow Erastus Loomis pay & emoluments of a 2d Lt. of Marines from Aug. 1, 1814 to Dec. 28, 1815, and expenses, in consequence of a wound received by him whilst gallantly doing his duty on board the brig Eagle in the action on Lake Champlain on Sept. 11, 1814. (Act of March 25, 1816; VI, p. 152; Gen Reg, Navy & MC, 1848, 448)

190. Five officers died natural deaths during the war: 1st Lt. Lee Massey (Feb. 7, 1812), Capt. Henry Caldwell (March 12, 1812), 2d Lt. Joshua Prime (Feb. 7, 1813), 1st Lt. Benjamin Hyde (Feb. 10, 1815), and Capt. Robert Greenleaf (1815

190. Continued.
"Notwithstanding an incessant fire of medicine since my arrival here, I find myself hourly growing weaker, and further, as I do not wish to trespass longer on the polite friendship of my relation, the Revd Mr. Sayrs, I take the liberty of soliciting your further indulgence to be removed to my fathers, the distance being short, and where I expect much sooner to be restored to a situation for duty. Hoping Sir, my request will meet your approbation." (Lt. Lee Massey Jr., at George Town to Major Daniel Carmick, 20 Sept. 1807, MC Let L of C); "My fathers ill health preventing him from attending personally to some of his affairs which would suffer materially by delay - at his instance I now address you for the purpose of requesting an extension of my furlough untill 5th of January, when I shall, with pleasure return to Head Quarters." (Lt. Lee Massey Jr., at Colchester, Va., to Wharton, 13 Dec. 1807, MC Let L of C); "I have received Letters from Sergt. Gary & Corporal Woodland, the former states the Situation of the Guard of the Nautilus generally, the latter that of his own in regard to the Expiration of his Inlistment, I must request you to visit this vessel & attend to the wants of the Men in Clothing. Should they have any, & that you cause Corporal Woodland to be exchanged by a Corporal from your Command, under the Sanction of the Commanding Officer of the Brig, which done you will settle with him & give the enclosed. The Pay Master has been requested to write to you on the propriety of paying the Men of the Guard of this Vessel some money for their immediate Comfort & he will cause a full settlement soon to follow. I have reason to suppose that no very correct Clothing Return has been forwarded to the Quarter Master, either by Sergeant Burr, or Sergeant Westerfield, as Sergt. Gary observes he is ignorant of the Returns necessary for him. I will thank you therefore to assist the latter in procuring & furnishing him with them for his future government." (Wharton to Lt. Lee Massey Jr., at Gosport, Va., 20 May 1811, MC Arch); "Please remit me Two hundred dollars for contingent Money." (Lt. Lee Massey Jr., at Gosport, Va., to Lt. John Crabb, 11 Jan. 1812, MC Let L of C); "In testimony of respect for the memory off the late Lt. Lee Massey of the Corps who died on the 7th Inst. it is hereby ordered that crape be worn on the left arm and hilt of the Sword for one month from this date." (Order of Wharton, 14 Feb. 1812, MC Order Bk, MC Arch; See also Un. Amer. Mar., p. 50); "I have heard with much sorrow the death of our late friend & brother

190. Continued.
officer - Lieut. Lee Massey - it now only remains for us to pay the usual respect to his memory by wearing Crape, which you will observe by the enclosed is directed. That you may be enabled fully to attend to your own detachment I have written to Lieut. Boyle, requiring him on being relieved by Lieut. Brooks, to take command of the Guard, at the Navy Yard, Gosport; which I find you have now taken charge of - on that officers reporting himself prepared to receive it, I will thank you to cause its delivery to him, with all the Clothing, Arms & Accoutrements, &c, &c, on hand; with the necessary Returns with such other Information as you may deem proper for his Government, in the Command of it, Enclosed you have a discharge for McToy, reported by the late Lieut. Massey, as entitled to it." (Wharton to Lt. William Anderson at Norfolk, Va., 14 Feb. 1812, MC Arch); "One of the most versatile members of the Committee was the Rev. Lee Massey, who first studied law with George Johnston, Esq., of Alexandria, the friend of Patrick Henry, and then on the recommendation of the vestry of Truro Parish was sent to England to be ordained and become the rector of that Parish. This position he held until the outbreak of the war when he resigned, studied medicine, and practiced until his death around his home on the Occoquan. A charming miniature of one of his younger sons is handed down among the descendants of the Bronaugh family from among the ladies of which the Rev. Lee Massey chose his third wife. This young man, while a lieutenant in the U.S. Marine Corps, was drowned in (Feb.7) 1813 at the Gosport Navy Yard. Tradition has the story that one of his cousins, a Miss Bronaugh, to whom he offered his hand and heart, declined the hand but accepted the minature. However true this may be, her great-grand-daughter still treasures the little picture with the initials "L.M." in gold across the braided hair at the back of the miniature. The picture is also of interest as showing the Marine Corps uniform of the period in color, thus fixing the date at which certain changes were made in that uniform." (The Fairfax County Committee of Safety, 1774-1775; DAR Mag, 1916, 239-42-44); "I never knew so constant an attendant on Church, as Washington. And his behavior in the House of God was, ever, so deeply reverential, that it produced the happiest effect on my congregation. Rev. Lee Massey, Rector of Pohick Church, of which Washington was an active vestryman." (Maxims of Washington by J.F. Schroeder, New ed., pub in 1894, p. 381); DAR Mag, Feb. 1924, 78, which also publishes a likeness of Lieut. Massey. (v I, ch XVIII.); "I have to request a size roll for the

190. Continued.
guard attached to the Navy Yard, not being able to find one among the papers of our late Brother Officer Lieut Lee Massey. Viz Sergt Gary Corpls Banker, Duffer, Padison, and Wane and Privates Bradbury(?), Roby, Degroath, Alexander, Kline, Neiper, Myers, Stocks, Campbell, Delamater, Pritchard, Lenox, Macumber, Duxon, McCoy, Bartles, Poyer (Robert Robinson) Lutts, Ancrum, Huron, and Paul - I have nothing to govern me as a size roll until you forward the one requested-date of Pay &c." (Lt. William Anderson at Gosport, Va., to Lt. Samuel Miller, 14 March 1812, MC Let L of C); "In testimony of respect for the memory of the late Capt. Henry Caldwell of the Corps who died on the 12th Inst. It is hereby Ordered that, Crape be worn on the left arm & hilt of the Sword for one Month from this date." (Order of Wharton, 19 March 1812, MC Order Bk, MC Arch; See also Un. Amer. Mar., p. 50); "As a testimonial of respect for the Memory of the Late Lieut. Joshua Prime, of the Corps, who fell a victim to a painful and lingering disease on the 7th Inst. at Sacketts Harbour, on Lake Ontario: It is hereby ordered, that crape be worn on the left Arm and hilt of the Sword for one Month. Officers on Command or detached from Head Quarters will execute this order from the receipt of it." (Order of Wharton, 19 Feb. 1813, MC Order Bk, MC Arch; See also Un. Amer. Mar., p. 53); "By the death of Lieut. Hyde at Erie, the Detachment of Marines must be now left without a Commissioned Officer. You will in consequence immediately detach Lieut. White for that station by the way of Pittsburgh with orders to report himself to the Commanding Naval Officer there, & instructing him on taking command of the Guard to secure whatever may belong to it in Arms, Clothing etc, with the public books & papers in the charge of the late Lieut. Hyde, making his report accordingly to me & to the Staff of the Corps." (Wharton to Gale at Phila., 18 Feb. 1815, MC Arch); Wharton on March 15, 1815 wrote Gale at Philadelphia that Gale's letter of Feb. 20 "inclosed a Certificate of the Surgeon in which he mentions, as well as yourself, a probability of Lieut. White's being able to move in about a week from that date to the Post assigned him. If, however, he has become so seriously indisposed as to prevent his taking it, he will remain with you during the Summer & recover his health, I hope. In consequence of the present state of it, I have directed Major Hall [at New York] to send Lieut. Johnson to Erie, which you will view as countermanding the orders for Lieut. White." (MC Arch); "Whatever might have been the cause" of Lieutenant Hyde's

190. Continued.
death "I have heard of his death with great regret. Lieut White, under orders for Erie, will, I suppose, be able to receive from you on taking command of the detachment whatever the late Lt. has left in your charge or any other persons the property of it." (Wharton to Mr. E. Solomon, Purser, Navy U.S. Erie, Pennsa., 21 Feb. 1815, MC Arch); A search of the Archives of the Corps fails to disclose an order directing that mourning be worn for Lieut. Hyde although it is quite probable that such an order was issued but not transcribed into the Archive books. The date of Captain Greenleaf's death is unknown at this time and the following two letters are the last to appear in MC Arch. "You may recollect that for many months I have repeatedly urged you to the closing of your public Accounts, endeavouring strongly to impress on your mind the necessity of it for your own reputation, as well as for that of the Corps, but all, I now find, has been unavailing & I am necessitated to proceed on that business, which I had intended should follow & not precede the settlement of your concerns as Pay Master. I here allude to the Arrest on the Charges of Lieut. Kuhn, & which I shall no longer defer, because the Government whatever may be the result of your trial, will after it have the means of investigating & acting on the trust reposed in you as Pay Master. You will therefore consider this Letter as preparatory to an Order which will issue for the meeting of a General Court Martial at Philada. in the first week of April next, & also preparatory to an Order for your attendance there before said Court to answer for the Charges, & specifications of Charges exhibited by Lieut. Kuhn against you under date of the 27th March 1814, & of which you have received a Copy." (Wharton to Capt. Robert Greenleaf, 15 March 1815, MC Arch) "You will immediately deliver to Capt. John Crabb, Pay Master, all the public Books, Papers &c &c in your possession, having reference to your transactions while Pay Master of the Corps, in order that Officers who are indebted to the Public & whose accounts stand open may be called on to discharge the balances, if any, against them, before their retiring from service, by resignation or otherwise. On your delivery of such books, papers &c &c Capt. Crabb will give the necessary receipts for their security while under his charge, or, return to you of them, if required." (Wharton to Capt. Robert Greenleaf, 30 April 1815, MC Arch) "I obtained permission from Commodore
191. Chauncey to leave Sacketts Harbor, with orders to report to you on my arrival" in Washington. "I have been here

191. Continued.
several days and have not as yet had an opportunity of personally reporting myself. I wish, Sir, you would be good enough to give me orders to report to Col. Wharton on any duty you may think proper." (Lt. Francis W. Sterne to Sec. Navy William Jones, 4 Jan. 1814, Misc Let v I, Navy Arch); "I have by accident heard of your arrival in this city & still find you on no record or return recognized by the proper officer of the Corps here, the Adjutant. You have now twenty four hours to report yourself to him after the receipt of this order to that effect if, not done by that time I shall arrest you on charges which shall be immediately made known to you." (Wharton to Lt. Robert Mosby, 21 April 1814, MC Arch)

192. An officer who had lost government funds was directed to make good the money personally and authorized "by memorial resort to Congress as others had done and ask for indemnification." (Wharton to Kuhn, 14 March 1814, MC Arch; see also Wharton to Capt. Robert Greenleaf, 9 Jan. 1814, MC Arch)

193. "In obedience to your orders of the 12th Inst. Lieut. Ebenezar H. Cummins was arrested * * *." (Wharton to Sec. Navy, 15 May 1812, Misc Let v III, Navy Arch); "Upon further reflection I deem it proper to direct that you will decline sending on the order to Lieut. Wainwright to resume his command; or if you should have sent it on, revoke it for the present - & let him return to the situation in which the arrest placed him." (Sec. Navy Paul Hamilton to Wharton, 10 Aug. 1812, MC Arch); The Commandant on Feb. 25, 1813 wrote Lieutenants Samuel Miller and John Brooks that the Sec. Navy would not "grant the arrest you have requested." (Wharton to Miller and Wharton to Brooks, 25 Feb. 1813, MC Arch); "For reasons which are by me deemed quite sufficient I shall not direct the arrest you have requested." (Wharton to Lt. Joseph L. Kuhn, 27 Feb. 1813, MC Arch)

194. "You will consequently deliver your sword to the Adjutant and under the arrest not leave Barracks without my permission." (Wharton to 1st Lt. Andrew L. B. Madison, 9 Feb. 1812, MC Arch); "Consider yourself arrested and delivering your sword to Lieutenant Charles Lord, Acting Adjutant" and to "not leave Barracks without permission." (Wharton to Capt. Alexander Sevier, 9 Dec. 1814, MC Arch); "You are released from the arrest" and "will receive your sword from the Acting Adjutant." (Wharton to Alexander Sevier, 15 Jan. 1815, MC Arch); "You will cause the sword of Captain Henry H. Forde to be restored. (Wharton to Major Richard Smith, 14 June 1815, MC Arch)

195. The Military Academy was created in 1802 but, as far as is known today, no Marines attended it. Up to 1845 when the regular Naval Academy was established the Marine Officers received as much systematic professional education as the Naval Officers; The first Marine Officers who were graduates of the Naval Academy were the following of the Class of 1881: Francis Eskridge Sutton, Harry Kidder White, Lincoln Karmany, Charles Henry Lauchheimer, William Henry Stayton, Charles Augustus Doven, James Edward Mahoney, Franklin James Moses, Henry Cargill Haines George Barnett and Constantine Marrast Perkins; No definite information is available today as to who was the first Marine Officer who attended West Point, but Charles R. [C.] Floyd had been a cadet prior to his appointment in the Marine Corps. (See MC Hist v II ch II, 45, 78, 115, 137, 139)

196. The Army and Navy of the United States and foreign forces at ports they visited on naval vessels.

197. MC Arch.

198. It was different in 1869 as shown by this order: "Hereafter all candidates for admission into the Marine Corps will be required to present themselves for examination to the Academic Board of the Naval Academy at Annapolis, Md. The examination required will be the same as that prescribed for candidates for admission into the Naval Academy, both as to mental and physical qualification." (Sec. Navy A.C. Borie to Zeilin, 21 June 1869, Navy Arch); In 1836 First Lt. Joseph L. C. Hardy and Second Lt. Thomas Theodore Sloan, both of the Marine Corps, with many naval officers, signed a memorial to Congress praying for the establishment of a Naval School. (Soley, Hist Naval Academy, 27-31; Park Benjamin, Hist Naval Academy, 111; Marshall, Naval Academy); "By last mail, I solicited orders from our Colo. as the object for which the Furlough was granted me has been me asumabelly obtained and feeling at some time no disposition to avail my Self of an oppertunity Such as I now have by being on Furlough - Should my Services be requir'd I feel a wish at all times to offer them to my Country. I have to request of you to Know the cause why I have never been notified of my promotion or whether or not is has never been made. out. I, here to fore, solicited your attention to this matter. whether you ever receivd my letters: I know not. I wish you would - inform me by letter directed to this place." (Lt. Alexander Sevier at Knoxville, Tenn. to Lt. Samuel Miller, 28 July 1812, MC Let L of C); "It is singular that the promotions do not take place," and "Economy appears to be oftener practised in our Corps

198. Continued.
than any other" wrote Carmick at New Orleans to Wharton on July 22, 1814 (MC Arch); "You know rank with us has never been very rapid but you have the door open to it who are so fortunate as to see service. I hope, ere long, as the reward of your honorable exertions that I shall be able to address you as Colonel instead of Major." (Wharton to Carmick, 4 Feb. 1815, MC Arch); "I have been informed that first Lieut. Breckenridge Hall & Sterne of Marines were promoted to Capts. on the 10th Dec. last. I am now attached to this ship and would be glad to get my commission previous to leaving the U.S. As I understand she is destined to be one of the Medeterenean squadron. With sentiments of the highest esteem I am Sir." (Lt. Francis W. Sterne on Constellation at NY to Sec. Navy Benjamin W. Crowninshield, 7 April 1815, Misc Let, v III, 1815, Let No. 154, Navy Arch)

199. "In respect to the selections from the Roll of officers for promotion submitted to the President I have endeavoured to obtain as correct information as the nature of the case will admit and with the utmost care and impartiality have named those who appeared from their services and opportunities of acquiring professional knowledge to merit a preference. The good of the service has been my only guide. Almost all the gentlemen are personally unknown to me and the interest of the Service excepted, it is to me a matter of entire indifference which of them are promoted. If Seniority of date was the absolute rule, the task would be very simple and less irksome to the Secretary, but it never has been - it never ought to be, except when merit and knowledge are equal in the candidates. The promotion from Lieutenant to Masters Commandant is a most important step indeed - a distinct and important Command requiring the highest degree of professional knowledge and experience." (Sec. Navy William Jones to "Hon. Jos. Anderson, Senate Chamber", 30 July 1813, Cong Let Bk, v II, 186, Navy Arch); The foregoing letter referred to Naval Officers; "The last law touching the Corps of Marines has encreased the number of Captains but I have not heard as yet of any promotions thereby it is to be presumed they will soon follow, you of course will then be attended to." (Wharton to Lt. Thomas R. Swift at Gosport, Va., 19 May 1814, MC Arch); Promotions - John Hall to be Major of Marines; Gale and Smith to be Majors by Brevet. Long list of promotions. (Nat Intell, Aug. 13, 1814)

200. See Notes 332 to 351.

201. See Notes 362 to 370.

202. See Note 191.

203. The Officer-of-the-Day kept what was called his "Report" book which the commanding officer signed as "examined." (See Officer-of-the-Day's Report Books, Marine Barracks, Wash. D. C., Oct. 3, 1803 to Dec. 31, 1804, Sept. 27, 1807 to May 2, 1808, June 15, 1811 to Dec. 14, 1811, Dec. 1, 1814 to June 9, 1815 and Morning Report Book, Charlestown [Boston], Mass., Aug. 10, 1815 to Aug. 15, 1816, all in MC Arch; Another Officer-of-the-Day's book, Oct. 5, 1802 to Oct., 1803, is in possession of a civilian who purchased it in 1932 from Luther M. Cornwall); "The Morning Report I sent you will show you the number of men for duty," etc. (R. Smith at Washington to Wharton (absent up north), 12 July 1812, MC Arch)

204. "Visited the General mess Room at the usual hours found the provisions & furniture in good order. Inspected the Navy Yard Guard Sergeant reported the Guard all present found their arms accoutrements & Quarters in military order. Visited the Cells & saw the Prisoner Devin receive his daily allowance of Bread & Watter. At Tattoo inspected the men in Garrison & reported them to the Commanding Officer. Visited the Navy Yard Guard at 10 o'clock P.M. found the guard all present & vigilant on post on returning to Garrison found all well. Countersign Ghent. Ch^s Lord Lieut^t & Officer of the Day. Exam^d A. Sevier, Capt. Commdg." (Officer of the Day's Report Bk, Dec. 1, 1814, Marine Barracks, Wash. D.C., MC Arch); "Visited the General Mess Room at the usual hours in the Morning found the provisions well cooked and equally distributed. The prisoners in the Cells, received his daily allowance of bread, and water. At 10 o'clock A.M. Inspected the Navy Yard Guard & found their arms and accoutrements and Quarters in good order. Released Corp. Thomas Hearne & Privates Nathaniel Dover and Henry Walter from Confinement, by order of the Col. Commandant. The men in Barracks were at Tattoo Inspected, and found in good order. Visited the Navy Yard Guard at 10 o'clock P. M. found Sentinels vigilant on post. Sergeant reported Guard all present, on returning to the Barracks, found everything in prime order. Countersign Attention. William Nicoll, Lieut. & Officer of the day. Exam^d A. Sevier Capt. Comdg." (Officer of the Day's Report Bk, Dec. 2, 1814, Marine Barracks, Wash. D.C., MC Arch); "At ½ eight A.M. visited the General Mess Room - provisions were well served up and furniture in good order. Had Private Stephenson returned from confinement his sentence having expired - had private Dunton confined to the Cells Days and night by order of the Col. Commandant.

204. Continued.
Visited the Cells at half past nine and saw the prisoners receive their daily allowance of Bread & Water. At the customary hour inspected the arms & quarters of the Navy Yard Guard. They were in Soldier like order. Inspected the arms & accoutrements of the men in garrison at the usual inspection hour. They were in neat order. At ½ Two P.M. again visited the general Mess room provisions were as well cooked as in the morning. Reported the condition of the men in garrison to the Commanding Officer. Also confined Private Bowling for drunkenness & absenting himself from evening Parade. Visited the Navy Yard Guard. At ½ 9 P.M. Sergt. reported Guard all present. Sentinals were on the alert. Countersign, Service. Edmund Brooke, Lt. & Officer of the Day. Exam^d A. Sevier, Capt. Comdt." (Officer of the Day's Report Bk, Dec. 6, 1814, Marine Barracks, Wash. D.C., MC Arch); "At the customary hour visited the Mess Room provisions were well cooked and equally distributed. At ½ past 10 A.M. visited the Navy Yard Guard inspected their arms, accoutrements & quarters they were in soldier-like order. At ½ Past eleven attended to an order from the Col. Commandant promoting Copl. Attix (?) to Sergt. & Private Humble (?) to Corpl. inspected the men at tattoo & reported their condition to the Commanding Officer. Visite the Navy Yard Guard at ½ nine Sergeant reported Guard all present. Sentinels were vigilant. Countersign Potomac. E. Brooke, Lt. & Officer of the Day. Examined B. Richardson, Lt. Commanding." (Officer of the Day's Report Bk., Feb. 11, 1815, Marine Barracks, Wash. D.C., MC Arch); "Visited the General Mess Room at ½ past eight O'clock A.M. found furniture in good order & provisions equally distributed & well cooked & visited the cells & saw the prisoners Receive their daily allowance of bread & water. At 10 o'clock inspected the Navy Yard Guard found their Arms & quarters in good Order, Sergeant reported guard all present. At ½ past 1 o'clock P.M. again visited the General Mess Room & found the furniture & provisions in the same good order as mentioned above. At Tattoo inspected the troops in Garrison & reported their condition to the Commanding Officer. At 10 o'clock P.M. visited the Navy Yard Guard found Sentinels attentive to duty, Sergeant reported Guard all present. On returning to Garrison found all well. Countersign, Merit. Richd F. Auchmuty, Lieut. & Officer of the Day. Examined W. Nicoll, Lieut. Commdg." (Officer of the Day's Report Bk., June 9, 1815, Marine Barracks, Wash. D.C., MC Arch); A "Morning Report of the officers and Marines stationed at

304. Continued.
Charlestown [Boston], Massachusetts, under command of Capt. R. D. Wainwright" from August 10, 1815 to August 15, 1816 is in the MC Arch; Morning Report of Boston Aug. 10, 1815 to Aug. 15, 1816 shows "visited the sentinels at 10 o'clock agreeably to orders & found them vigilant and attentive to duty" and "John McKim, O.S. of Marines" seems to have been the permanent O.D; "Visited the Navy Yard Guard, found Sentinels vigilant on post". (Morning Report Books, Marine Barracks, Wash. D.C., Dec. 1, 1814 to June 11, 1815, MC Arch); Morning Report of Boston, Aug. 10, 1815 to Aug. 15, 1816 shows "waiters." Morning Report for Boston Aug. 10, 1815 to Aug. 15, 1816 shows strength and character of duty; Officer of the Day's Report Bk., Marine Barracks, Wash. D.C., Dec. 1, 1814 to June 1, 1815 shows Countersigns; Morning Report of Boston, Aug. 10, 1815 to Aug. 15, 1816, shows countersign.

305. "On special occasions Officers at Headquarters have been allowed the indulgence of living out of Quarters; but this has lately been productive of much inconvenience to the Public Service and if persisted in must increase it. I must hence call your attention to the subject and through you require that all our Officers return to the Quarters provided for them, in Barracks, unless otherwise permitted by me." (Wharton to "The Commanding Officer, in Barracks, H. Quarters," 10 April 1815, MC Arch)

306. Marine officers fought duels. Captain John Marshall Gamble killed Midshipman John S. Cowan in a duel on an island in the South Pacific. (See MC Hist v I ch XXIII, 66)

307. Captain Robert D. Wainwright, being convinced that a Lieutenant C. T. Grandison, U.S.Navy, at the Hampstead Navy Yard, near Charleston, S.C., was a liar and a coward so informed him to his face before witnesses on January 5, 1813. The evidence in Navy and Marine Corps Archives justify the statement of Captain Wainwright. (Statement of Stevens, Weston and Brailsford, 7 Jan. 1813; Statement of Weston, 7 Jan. 1813; Statement of Brailsford, Stevens, Weston and Patterson, 7 Jan. 1813 including a statement by "J.H.D." and "N.S."; statement of Wainwright, 12 Jan. 1813; J.H.Dent to Sec. Navy, 14 Jan. 1813; Hugh G. Campbell to Sec. Navy 24 Dec. 1813, all in Capt Let v I, 1813, Navy Arch) Captain John H. Dent, his commanding officer, gave Lieutenant Grandison every opportunity to clear his character but that officer failed to do so. Captain Dent wrote Lieutenant Grandison that it was with extreme regret

207. Continued.
that he was compelled from a sense of duty to withdraw his friendship from him as he had failed to demand and obtain the satisfaction becoming of an officer and a gentleman in the affair of honor with Captain Wainwright and Andrew Hasil (a former Marine Officer). (J.H.Dent to Lieut. C.T. Grandison, U.S.Navy, 9 Jan. 1813, Capt Let v I, 1813, Navy Arch) Captain Dent recommended him before a general court-martial for ungentlemanly and unofficer-like conduct. Lieutenant Charles Grandison was dismissed from the Navy on May 1, 1813. (Hamersly, Gen. Reg, 294)

208. Frederick "Lubstine removed from cells to Convalescent Room by request of Doct. Hunt," and on August 16, 1811, "By" the request of Doctr. Hunt removed [John] Proshan ["Beastly drunk"] and [Henry] McGraw from the Convalescent "Room." (Officer-of-the-Day's Report Bk., 31 July 1811, Marine Barracks, Wash. D.C., MC Arch); "For the better accomodation of the Sick under your Command, I would beg leave to recommend a Matron to be appointed to cook and wash for those in Hospital also a Steward to attend to giving the Sick the Medicine as prescribed by the Surgeons." (Jno. Harrison, Surgeon's Mate, to Wharton, 3 Feb. 1812, MC Arch) On this letter was written: "Note: Colo. Wharton is authorized to employ a Matron and a Steward at his discretion. Paul Hamilton."; "Inclosed you will receive four certificates of Marines (given by Dr. [S.R.] Marshall) who are incapable of performing the duties of a Soldier." (Capt. John Hall C.O. at N.Y. to Wharton, 21 April 1812, MC Arch); "L. Griffin, Surgeon" at "Gosport Navy Yard." (Larkin Griffin at Norfolk to Lt. Thomas R. Swift, 1 May 1812, MC Arch; Surgeon Griffin died Nov. 1, 1814); "the late state of your health which I hope has mended, under talents such as our friend Docr. Marshall possesses." (Wharton to A. Henderson on President at New York, 10 May 1812, MC Arch); "Having received the opinion of Docr. Griffin on the Health of our men" etc. (Wharton to Thomas R. Swift at Norfolk, 17 May 1812, MC Arch); "I am stationed with my command, without any medical aid unless I employ it as it is to be had. When in the province of East Florida I employed a Surgeon and allowed him the pay and rations of a Sergeon's Mate in our service. When I arrived on this station I made application to Doctor Baldwin our Surgeon here. He refused to attend my men on the principle that he had never received any orders respecting the Marines on this station. From my convenient situation to the flotilla, my men could receive the attendance from our Surgeon that they require, by which means it would not only be a saving

208. Continued.
to the Navy Department, the pay and rations of a Surgeon's Mate, but would be supplying the sick with hospital stores of the best quality, prepared for the use of the public. In my situation I have to supply my command with such as are to be had when the demand is immediate. I have to solicit your advice on this subject, as there is great care required to guard soldiers against the frequent attacks from diseases prevalent in this climate. Be pleased to let me know whether Doctor Baldwin is to attend my sick, or whether I must continue to supply my command as above mentioned." (Lt. A. Sevier at Point Petre, Ga., to Sec. Navy, 7 June 1813, Misc Let v IV, 1813, Navy Arch); "As it is probable that we shall have an additional number of wounded men, I will thank you to inform me, whether any portion of the Marine Barracks can be appropriated for their accomodation. P.S. I have a letter from Capt. Sevier, recd. during your absence, authorizing me to take possession of your late quarters, I will thank you for your opinion on the subject." (E. Cutbush, Surgeon, at Hospital (Doct. Cutbush Hospital) to Wharton, 3 Sept. 1814, MC Arch); Certificate of Surgeon William Turk regarding health of Lt. Francis B. White. (Gale to Wharton, 20 Feb. 1815, MC Arch); "I have the honor to enclose you a certificate relative to Sergt. Tull's inability. There is no Surgeon on the station at present who served in the attack on Michilimackinack, but I have procured the signature of Dr. Christie to show in what manner he is disabled. I have left blank the rate of pay per month, as it was at that time thirteen, and now is reduced to eleven dollars. The date I have also left blank, being of opinion that it ought to correspond with that of his discharge." (Lt. Samuel B. Johnston at Erie, Pa. to Wharton, 12 March 1816, MC Arch; On this letter was written: "error as regards the pay of Marines. Sergts. pay in time of war was eleven dollars peace establishment nine dollars, instead of 13$ & 11$. John Crabb P M M C.")

209. "You have become unfortunate in recruiting at the time men are most wanted. Your report of the 9th is really alarming. Why has our Corps lost its reputation after the many handsome acts done by the Navy and the Prize Money which attended them. Surely you do not expect your Summer returns to be like the Winter. If you do you shall be ruined. Do you think we could get Recruits at Lancaster, York, Harrisburgh * * * If so I will try them." (Wharton to Gale at Phila., 12 March 1813, MC Arch); "I have attended to your reports of the 28th Ulto

209. Continued.
& 1st Inst. and should be glad even now to send you the Recruiting Instructions to which you advert, if it were proper by any authority from the Department of the Navy, but I am still without it - a very short time & the point must be determined." (Wharton to Lt. Thomas R. Swift at Gosport, Va., 10 March 1814, MC Arch)

210. "Receive none that you would not willingly command." (Wharton to Swift at Norfolk, 24 March 1815, MC Arch)

211. MC Arch; Marines took an oath as shown by their service records.

212. MC Arch; Nat Intell 15 Dec 1814.

213. MC Arch.

214. "I hope you will be able from the different recruiting Parties at the adjoining Towns to form Guards for all the vessels. * * * The Honourable the Secretary of the Navy has referred to me a Letter from Mr. J. Evarts on the propriety of allowing Half Pay to the Mother of Private James Correll of your Command - the Paymaster to whom this business belongs states the difficulty of so doing from the frequent transfers of Marines unless attended with much risk to the Public or to himself - being formerly done in the Corps it was found to be productive of considerable trouble & sometimes loss in the closing of accounts I do not wish therefore to give any directions on a subject which may embarrass the pay Department, over which I may have a Control, but with which I should not be willing to interfere, so as to envolve me in a loss by a share of responsibility which can alone be with the Pay master - to obviate this Inconvenience with the Parent of Correll, & that she may receive aid from his means I return the power of Attorney, & must recommend that you pay on it whatever is allowed from the pay as it becomes due - retaining the son Correll as one of the Guard of the Station." (Wharton to Lt. Wm. Anderson at Boston, 9 Nov 1813, MC Arch); On September 10, 1812 the Commandant wrote Lt. Broom at Boston to carry on recruiting with as much spirit as possible and advised him "to try Salem, as you must fill as far as you can any vacancies in the Squadron and Constitution." (MC Arch); On September 24, 1812 the Commandant directed Captain Archibald Henderson to "immediately recruit in Boston, or wherever you can get men. Captain Hall has been required to send you for this purpose as many men as he can spare, and your own exertions must do the rest. Music for this guard at present, I cannot detail." (MC Arch); "Your letter of the 26th Ulto. is with me. From the silence of the

214. Continued.
Navy Agent, or his Agent, I am led to believe that he wishes no commissions from the Corps of Marines in purchasing for it. No difficulty will be experienced in this, I think, because the stores at New York can abundantly supply the Guard now at, or which may be on service at New London. Having received instructions to recruit men from the commanding officer of the ship to which you belong, it would be very improper in me to 'drop you any line on that subject,' orders from me would most probably interfere with those you have received already." (Wharton to Lt. William L. Brownlow at New London, 7 June 1814, MC Arch); "I think you have done right by ordering Lieut. Brackenridge to return; if men are not to be inlisted in North Carolina, it would be improper to keep him there on an encreased expense." (Wharton to Capt. Thomas R. Swift at Norfolk, 26 July 1814, MC Arch); "For the last two months I have not bin able to recruit any Men owing to the busy time amongst the Farmers. but in the course of next month I shall be able to recruit a number." (Capt. Chas. L. Hanna at Portsmouth, N.H. to Wharton, 4 Aug 1814, MC Let L of C); "You will be pleased to send an officer to Portsmouth, N.H. to recruit the men required by Capt. Hull agreeably to the enclosed letter." (Sec. Navy B. W. Crowninshield to Wharton, 28 Feb 1815, MC Let L of C); Capt. Wainwright had been ordered to command the President's Marines (MC Arch) but on Dec. 21, 1813 Wharton wrote him: "The sailing of the Frigate before your arrival has been rather unfortunate," so you will recruit for the winter. Repair to Providence, R.I., "and obtain on the best terms a building to answer for Quarters and Rendezvous * * * I must recommend to you a Strict Economy that we may be able to see how far a permanent Post can be established at that place [Providence], or Newport." (Wharton to Wainwright at Newport, R.I., 21 Dec 1813, MC Arch); "receive this as an order to close the recruiting service" at Newport, R.I., and repair to New York. (Wharton to Wainwright, 23 March 1814, MC Arch); "I hasten to reply to yours of the 24th last - you shou'd have heard from me before this but I awaited your farther Orders with the necessary procrsion for recruiting, in the meantime have made every possible exertion by issuing hand bills through the country & opening a Rendezvous in this place without any success; I presume the reason must be evident the pay & Bounty being so much greater for the Army and Recruiting parties being in every part of the State. I mention'd in my last communication my intention of passing through the

314. Continued.
country that I might ascertain the most proper places to send Recruiting parties to when the Non Commission'd Officers you propos'd sending me arriv'd having the offer of a seat to New London & to return by the way of Providence without hesitation I accepted not conceiving that any censure cou'd possibly be attach'd to me for so doing." (Capt. Wainwright at Newport, R.I. to Wharton, 4 March 1814, MC Let L of C); "I arrived here the day before yesterday, in a few days I shall be enabled to say if there is any probability of obtaining recruits in this state. I presume you will deem it necessary that I shou'd have a Serjt. and Musick and be supplied so soon as possible with funds I beg leave to suggest that I might be most conveniently furnish'd through the Navy Agent at this place Treasury notes and southern money being eighteen pr Cent below par." (Capt. Wainwright at Newport, R.I. to Wharton, Dec 1814, MC Let L of C); "I have enlisted one very good man, and when I receive funds, for which I have written to the Paymaster under your consent, I hope I shall be able, not only to fill my Detachment, but those of the squadron." (Lt. H. H. Forde at New London to Wharton, 3 Sept 1813, MC Let L of C); On April 27, 1813 Lt. Samuel Bacon was at Newburgh, N.Y. on Recruiting Duty. (MC Arch); "You see, that I am moving among the hills of this country in quest of recruits. I came here but day before yesterday and have as yet had no time to lay my plan of operations; but from very slight information of these places & their people, I am inclined to think men are to be caught about here. I now imajine my best way will be to make this my rendezvous & make excursions out to the adjacient country I have been without rest or comfort since I left Washington, so fatiguing & incessant have been my labours in recruiting, in pursuit of deserters & in doing duty to the garrison. But I do not mention this by way of complaint. I only hope I will not be forgotten the very next call for sea service. I need assistance here, as this rendezvous must have a trusty person to superintend it, while I am out sending men in from the country. This arrangement, however, Capt. Hall will accede to. He is very anxious for the success of our recruiting." (Lt. Samuel Bacon at Peekskill, N.Y. to Wharton, 28 March 1813, MC Arch); Lt. Samuel Bacon was on recruiting duty at Peekskill, New York in April, 1813. (Wharton to Lt. Bacon, 9 April 1813, MC Arch); In May of 1815 Marines were needed and Recruiting "will now soon become brisk," wrote the Commendant to Gale, and that Captain Bacon, had

214. Continued.
been ordered to recruit at York, Pennsylvania. (Wharton to Gale, 16 May 1815, MC Arch); "Captain Bacon, having been ordered to recruit at York, Pa., will want a Sergeant or very steady Corporal," etc. (Wharton to Gale 16 May 1815, MC Arch); "have a look for the Fairs about to take place in your vicinity, frequently many men are to be had by attending them." (Wharton to Capt. Samuel Bacon at Yorktown, Pa., 31 May 1815, MC Arch); "You can close the rendezvous * * * ordering the Party to march to Baltimore and join that of Lieut. Richardson for the Java. The sick Recruit you must do with as the rules for service and humanity dictate." (Wharton to Richardson at York, Pa., 25 July 1815, MC Arch); "I will again try Lancaster for a month." (Wharton to Gale at Phila, 22 March 1813, MC Arch); "Tomorrow Lieut. Hall leaves this with orders to report himself to you, he is destined to try Lancaster, & is the officer by me alluded to in my last. You will give him recruiting Instructions & will furnish him with funds, & a Party with Music to proceed without delay to that station, directing that the Recruits, if he is successful, be sent to you for the drill, in small parties, & to receive the balance of bounty due, as the time of service in advancing will allow it, he must keep you informed of his success there, & you must so inform me." (Wharton to Gale at Phila., 24 March 1813, MC Arch); On March 24, 1813, the Commandant wrote Captain Anthony Gale at Philadelphia that Lieutenant Hall had left Washington with orders to report to Captain Gale. "He is destined for Lancaster," and "you will give him recruiting instructions and will furnish him with funds, and a party with music to proceed without delay to that station, directing that the Recruits, if he is successful be sent to you for the drill in small parties and to receive the balance of bounty due, as the time of service in advancing will allow it. He must keep you informed of his success there, and you must so inform me." (MC Arch); 2d Lt. William Hall ordered from Washington to Philadelphia to report to "Captain Gale of Marines there as the Officer intended for the Recruiting Service at Lancaster." (Wharton to Hall, 24 March 1813, MC Arch); Lieut. Hall "is destined to try Lancaster * * * give him recruiting instructions" and "furnish him with funds and a Party with Music." (Wharton to Gale at Phila., 24 March 1813, MC Arch); Early in 1813, First Lt. John Brooks, jr., visited Pittsburg to recruit for Perry's Squadron on Lake Erie. On May 6, 1813 the Commandant wrote Lieutenant Brooks

214. Continued.
at Pittsburg: "That a knowledge may be given to the persons in and about Pittsburgh of the service they are intended for - if recruited - I think it will be best to extend your time, until the end of the present month there - for I do not believe that we can with propriety calculate on any success either on the way to, or at the Lake and you can have no opportunity for trial after having left the place you have now halted at. Mr. Ormsby the Acting Navy Agent will doubtless on your application render every assistance that you can ask, while you remain where you are and will be requested by me to furnish you on proceeding to your ultimate situation at Erie, the best means of transport." (MC Arch); Lt. Wm. Anderson ordered to Fredericktown, Md. to recruit. (Wharton to Anderson, 24 April 1813, MC Arch); Sergeant Jacob Mahler was ordered on April 26 with his "Recruiting Party and Baggage to Fredericktown" to join Lt. Anderson. (MC Arch); "I regret that their appears but little prospect of success in recruiting at this place at present, the recruiting Party Station'd here for the Army, inlisting for eighteen months and five years, have, I believe drain'd the County of Frederick of every thing like a Soldier. Another rendivouse will be opened in this place in a few days for twelve months men, consequently, their will be but little opening for us, we are making every exertion but without effect, there has been no men recruited here for three weeks, every villige in the vicinity of this, has been visited by the Party before me. I have been advised to proceed to Getts-burgh and Little York as those places have not been vissited lately by a recruiting party, and in all pro-babillity I will be without an opponent. I am fully of opinion we should do better in those places." (Lt. Wm. Anderson at Fredericktown, Md. to Wharton, 30 April 1813, MC Let L of C); "You will take charge of Privates Jacob Roaff(?), Jos: Crownover & Michl. Baer, and pro-ceed immediately to H. Qr. Washington, City, report yourself to Colo. Franklin Wharton, Commdt. Marine Corps. Sergt. Maher, will furnish you with Rations for the March, & with money for which you must be ac-countable, by proper vouchers." (Lt. Wm. Anderson at Fredericktown, Md., to Corpl. Alexr. Simpson, 14 July 1813, MC Let L of C); In May of 1813 First Lt. Wm. Anderson commanded a detachment of one sergeant, one corporal, one fifer one drummer, and four privates on recruiting duty at Hagerstown, Maryland. (Muster Rolls); "I do not know how to account for your extraordinary silence." (Wharton to Lt. Wm. Anderson at Hagerstown, Md.

314. Continued.
1 July 1813, MC Arch); "I regret that I cannot report more favourably of the duty asign'd me on the recruiting Service, as observ'd in my former reports, eviry exertior has been made that the Service could possably require both on the part of my Party and that of myself without much effect I have obtain'd three recruits only, the fourth having reciev'd a bounty from Capt. Miller of the Infantry and escaped to my rendizvous and was inlisted without the knoledge of his having reciev'd a bounty before, on the application of Capt Miller I refus'd to give him up in consequence of his not having been sworn or signing any Enlistment but offer'd to pay the money he had recieved. This objection was done away by an order from The Honr. the Secritary of the Navy and he was accordingly given up, it is generally believed that their will be no men during the Harvist, to be had." (Lt. Wm. Anderson at Hagers Town to Wharton, 3 July 1813, MC Let L of C); "It will be useless to remain longer in the Country, to attempt recruiting, the price of Labour at this particular time will leave no man for our Service that ought to be received, & you must proceed where the numbers of a City will make success probable, & where a selection may be had, that place must be Baltimore, & you will immediately proceed there with the Party, detaching Simpson with the Recruits for this place, when at Fredericktown, with rations for the March. Lieut. Hyde now under orders, has been recruiting at Baltimore, & I should wish you to enquire of Sergt. Palmer for the Rendezvous he has lately had, & then sent for the purpose, he will also be able to assist you in whatever may relate to that service, & will make know to you the Contractors." (Wharton to Lt. William Anderson at Hagers Town, Md., 7 July 1813, MC Arch); "Eleven recruits left here this morning for H. Quarters. Out of the number enlisted two have been discharged one from unsoundness the other being an apprentice & claimed by his master - three kept here to continue the necessary strength of the guard - One used by myself as a waiter & one claimed by the 33th Infantry making in all twenty, to which I will add four reenlistments. For the cause of their beggarly appearance I must refer you to the Quarter Master. The difficulty of getting transportation I presume is the reason why the station has not been sufficiently furnished with clothing." (Capt. A. Grayson at Baltimore to Wharton, 7 Dec 1814, MC Let L of C); "Every exertion shall be made on my part to meet your calculations on me for recruits. I am sorry to report

214. Continued.
the loss (by death) of McKnight & Brown - the latter a recruit." (Capt. A. Grayson at Baltimore to Wharton, 17 Feb 1815, MC Let L of C); Detachment ordered in May 1815 "to proceed by the usual way" from Phila., "Frenchtown," etc. "Halt at Baltimore & receive the recruits from Lt. Richardson there." (Wharton to Gale, 16 May 1815, MC Arch); With reference to "recalling the recruiting party" under Captain Alfred Grayson at Baltimore see Grayson to Wharton, 2 March 1815 and 3 March 1815, MC Let L of C; "Your being silent about the unhappy affair between Antiquette & Lovett makes me believe the termination has not been so fatal as was expected. You must, on the best conditions, hire a place by the month for a Rendezvous, & you can for the present employ music for the recruiting service on the Army allowance to those not under inlistment. As to the premium, you have been already informed by the Pay Master, & I must now on this subject differ with you in the opinion that the use of Citizens would be, by any means beneficial to us in recruiting; You are at liberty to try the mode, & can dispose of the bounty as to you may appear best - you must remember that you only can be call'd on in case the Recruit should want the qualifications, under Sergeons Certificate, that ought to pass him. You have enclosed discharges for those entitled to them, whenever they become under your command." (Wharton to Lt. Thomas R. Swift at Gosport, Va., 20 March 1814, MC Arch); "I think you have done right by ordering Lieut. Breckenridge to return. If men are not to be inlisted in North Carolina it would be improper to keep him there." (Wharton to Swift at Norfolk, 26 July 1814, MC Arch); "I must likewise inform you that I conceive it a duty incumbent on me to hold any balance that may become due you, for the purpose of remunerating the recruits (in part) the monies you have witheld from them, due on account of their bounty and advance pay, your limits of arrest are no longer restricted to the Marine Barracks, but will include the City and Fauxbourg(?)." (Carmick to a subordinate, 19 January 1814, MC Arch)

215. "I have reason to believe with you that the Army will for the present stop our recruiting, from the advantages which their recruiting Officers can shew in Land & money - I will still however look to you, occasionally for a small Party & must now request that when you have 20 Men you will place them under Sergt. Maher, to proceed to Baltimore, in the usual way & advise me of

215. Continued.
the time they will there arrive that I may send a Sergt. from this to receive them. Grant will be considered as pardoned by the proclamation of the President of the U.States; he and Green can therefore be of the next detachment for this." (Wharton to Capt. Anthony Gale at Phila., 18 May 1812, MC Arch); "Capt. Smith Lieuts Prime, Kellogg & Boon have arrived here with a detachment of 37 men consisting Sergts Corpls Music & Privates the latter of which have never yet been drilled, & many of them perfectly unfit for service, several being from 50 to 60 years old, however shall be obliged to send them having no others to supply there places with they will leave this on tuesday next - Capt: Gale has sent no Uniform Coats. I write him to day on the subject, Lt. Ford(?) not yet arrived," (Capt. John Hall at New York to Wharton, 18 Sept 1812, MC Let L of C); "You will oblige me by sending on some Blank Enlistments and Blank Muster Rolls to this station, there is nothing now but the want of Music preventes me from gaining a great number of recruits at this place." (Lt. Thomas R. Swift at Gosport to Lt. Saml Miller, 23 Sept 1812, MC Let L of C); "'Tis with pleasure I report to you my arrival at this place and my complyance with your orders. The guard for the Macedonian is not compleated, owing to the difficiency of men on this station & the difficulty of procuring recruits; however asCapt. Jones only requires 30 privates I think that number can shortly be fitted, as I shall devote all my leasure in assisting Capt Hall & Lieut: Bacon in the recruiting service. My best respects to your family and remain respectfully your." (Lt. Thomas W. Logge at NY to Wharton, 21 March 1813, MC Let L of C); "Captain Miller of the U.S. Army claims a private in the Marine Corps recruited by Lieutenant Anderson who refuses to surrender him on the ground of his not having been sworn into service at the time he enlisted with Captain Miller. You will please examine into the facts, and report to me your opinion as to the validity of the enlistment by Lieut Anderson." (Sec. Navy W. Jones to Lt. Miller, 25 May 1813, MC Let L of C); In a letter to Captain Richard Smith, dated March 10, 1814, the Commandant wrote: "A most shameful practice has long existed in the Corps, much to the detriment of the public. In the introduction of such useless and decayed characters for soldiers. This evil I have so often protested against, must very soon be met by the legal remedy, and will fall of course very seriously and perhaps very unexpectedly on some of our

315. Continued.
recruiting officers, by their being held accountable for all the expenses of their inlistments. * * * I beg you will give yourself no further trouble about my former friendly observations on your penmanship. I trust I shall be able to perfectly understand your correspondence." (MC Arch); Recruiting Marines in New England in March of 1814 was not very successful. Captain Isaac Hull on March 20, 1814 wrote Secretary Jones that following the Secretary's instructions, "orders have been given to enter Ordinary Seamen to fill the places of Marines on board the Wasp." This order was issued because of the lack of success in recruiting Marines. (Capt Let v II, 1814, Let No. 73, Navy Arch); On April 6, 1814 Captain Hull reported to the Secretary of the Navy: "Since I had the honour to receive your orders to fill the place of Marines on board the Wasp with Ordinary Seamen every possible exertion has been made for that purpose, but we have not been able to accomplish it. She has now about her complement exclusive of Marines, and is in other respects nearly ready for service. I shall make up a small guard for her from the Yard notwithstanding the small number we have here, as I think it important that her complement is made as complete as possible. Mr. Hanna is now at Portland recruiting Marines and I am not without hopes that he will be successful." (Capt Let v II, 1814, Let No. 125, Navy Arch); "The Corps is so reduced, & the prospect of recruiting men for it from present appearances so bad, that I cannot supply the deficiency of Guards from this place, of which the Head of the department has been advised." (Wharton to Lt. Henry H. Forde at NY on President, 11 June 1814, MC Arch); "Whenever you hear from Lieut. Brackenridge, let me know where he is and the chance he has of recruiting. I have no doubt but the choice which a recruit of the Army has, either for the war, or, five years, has its advantages, but this is given by law, I have not the same power to give, & must go on under that alone granted me." (Wharton to Capt. Thomas R. Swift at Norfolk, 9 July 1814, MC Arch); "While the enemy was in the City I was with the Pay Master at Frederickstown where your letter of the 25th ulto reached me. I thank you for the tender of your services but think they will be more useful where you are. Our business for the present appears over, yours perhaps may soon follow. I am very happy to find you have success in recruiting. I hope it may continue. The Pay Master you must alone address

215. Continued.
about funds. He only is accountable for money received from the public, must decide on all points of his department. As to the accounts mentioned about minors, I can have nothing to do with them. He is there still the accountable officer. The law is not recent & I cannot interpose my authority where the decision is formed on a law of Congress." (Wharton to Major John Hall at NY, 4 Sept 1814, MC Arch); On July 20, 1815, the Commandant wrote Captain William Anderson at Boston: "Old and infirm men cannot be thought proper for service at any time, particularly in a Corps where hardships must be met like ours, when employed afloat. I have, in consequence of the belief that they are only burdens on the Treasury, determined to discharge those of this description, who will find an approved substitute for the officer under whom they are serving. Private Timothy Brown comes within it, he being upwards of 53 years old, and the agency of his wife asks release by discharge, through the Navy Department. Whenever you report he has accepted the offer a discharge shall be forwarded." (MC Arch)

216. MC Arch.

217. "I have enlisted twelve men and two boys, and have a prospect of obtaining many more if I had funds. The two boys I have had bound to me for a term that will ensure their services to the Corps ten years, if they should live so long. I would be glad to be informed how I shall send them to Washington, and whether the expence will not be defrayed by government; I will defray it myself I have written to the Paymaster for an additional sum of $300, but shall be obliged to add 400$ more. Will you have the goodness to furnish me with an officer I will furnish you with a report of the Detachment in the course of a few days. No gaiters or linnen pantaloons at the station: how shall I be supplyed?" (Capt. H. H. Forde on President at NY to Wharton, 16 July 1814, MC Let L of C); "Should the Fifer Stephens decline a second Inlistment in the Corps, you can muster in his place, if under a proper engagement for five years by Inlistment, the boy" etc. (Wharton to Capt H. H. Forde on President at NY, 11 June 1814, MC Arch); See also Note 218.

218. "The recruiting service for the Corps having greatly decreased, if not altogether ceased, from the Inducements by the Recruiting Officers of the Army - it has been found expedient to offer a Bounty to those who will in future join us. You arein consequence thereof authorized to allow for each able bodied man, regularly passed by a Surgeon, the sum of Twenty Dollars, ten of which he will

218. Continued.
receive at Inlistment & the balance - ten - at his being reported at Hd. Quarters, fit for duty, or in case he should not be there sent - at the time he is so reported by the Officer Inlisting or Commanding him at the posts. P.S. That Imposition may be no longer practised by desertion I deem it proper that the Recruit should know of a Deserter here under sentence of death which will assuredly follow Capital Cases since the Corporal punishments has by Law been done away." (Wharton to Major Daniel Carmick at New Orleans, 21 June 1812, MC Arch); On August 30, 1812, the Commandant wrote Lt. James Broom at Boston: If Caswell "was a minor at Inlistment, and the Writ has been served to take him as such, the Civil Law will prevail, if otherwise, I presume his friends will not object to the refunding what may be due the United States, for indulging him in a discharge." (Wharton to Lt. James Broom at Boston, 30 Aug 1812, MC Arch); "I have a son in the Marine Corps who inlisted in July last under the command of Capt. John Hall, which I only got information of last week, I assure you, Sir, that by the loss of him I have suffered much, I being a Widow with a number of small Children, & he as the Oldest was my whole dependence for the Support of myself & family. I therefore beg & hope my unfortunate Situation will excite your favour, & restore him to me." (Hetty Bertron at NY to Wharton, 16 Nov 1812, MC Let L of C); "Hetty Bertron, the mother of one of your recruits, who, from what she asserts, is a minor, has asked his release from several reasons, none of which I can actually know, & will of course not decide on them. The enclosed is for you to use at your discretion, either by a substitute or without one, as the case may appear to you just. (Wharton to Capt. John Hall at NY, 21 Nov 1812, MC Arch) "The Boy you speak of I will have if he has been inlisted by consent of Parents or Guardians but not otherwise, in which case you can give him a Pass to Head Quarters, with rations for the distance." (Wharton to Lt. Hyde at Baltimore, 22 June 1813, MC Arch); "I find by enquiring of Sergt. McCarr that his brother is a minor. Of course you cannot legally hold him if demanded by those entitled to his services." (Wharton to Lt. Swift at Norfolk 27 May 1814, MC Arch); "The law regarding apprentices and minors is very explicit and of course too much caution cannot be used in the Inlistment of very young men." (Wharton to Lt. Swift at Norfolk, 5 June 1814, MC Arch); "Whatever regret I may have for your loss by the interference of the Civil Authorities in the case of Riely,

218. Continued.
I am by no means surprized by it * * * I can offer you no relief unless in advice to avoid in future all minors." (Wharton to Swift at Norfolk, 10 Aug 1814, MC Arch); "you must not complain about deception used by the exempts from service, the law is explicit." (Wharton to Swift at Norfolk, 5 Oct 1814, MC Arch); "the other being apprentice and claimed by his master" was discharged. (Grayson at Baltimore to Wharton, 7 December 1814, MC Let L of C); "The minors were until lately very troublesome to Recruiting Officers. Congress, by a late law, allowing them to be received under certain privileges, will make them less dangerous." (Wharton to Hanna at Portsmouth N.H., 30 Dec 1814, MC Arch); The law referred to in the preceding correspondence is the act approved December 10, 1814. (III Stat at L, 146-147)

219. "I have no objection to giving him the Rank [Sergent] immediately after Inlistment, but he must be first taken as a Private and you may promote him the next day." (Wharton to Lt. Wm. Hall at Lancaster, Pa., 28 April 1813, MC Arch); "Satisfied about the character of William Inscott in your own mind, you can receive him as a Recruit, and at the end of three months promote him to a Sergeant from the rank of Corporal, thus receiving him in some measure on terms of his own. I hope he may be able to procure some Recruits." (Wharton to 1st Lt. Henry Olcott, of the Frigate United States at New London, 13 Dec 1814, MC Arch)

220. "I should think you might promise Sergeant Cameron that he will serve on shore if he again joins; but it must be understood that no contract can be made for particular duties with a Military Man, he is liable to be called on to execute every thing belonging to one and ought not to ask exemptions." (Wharton to Hanna at Portsmouth, N.H., 24 June 1814, MC Arch)

221. The Size Rolls of the Marine Corps show that the total enlisted in the Corps from January 1807 to December 1813 were 3,009. (Size Roll No. 2 from Jan. 1, 1806 to Dec. 31, 1821, MC Arch); Marine Corps Size Rolls show that during the War the 1,920 Marines enlisted were born in the following states or countries: Connecticut, 76; Delaware, 38; Georgia, 6; Kentucky, 12; Maryland, 118; Massachusetts, 181; New Hampshire, 39; New Jersey, 117; Louisiana, 3; New York, 328; North Carolina, 35; South Carolina, 15; Ohio, 1; Pennsylvania, 468; Rhode Island, 9; Virginia, 72; Vermont, 13; Canada, 5; Denmark, 4; Austria, 1; England, 77; France, 31; Germany, 46; Holland, 26; Hungary, 1; Ireland, 272; Italy, 2; Newfound-

221. Continued.
land, 1; Portugal, 2; Russia, 5; Poland, 2; Scotland, 19; Spain, 4; and Sweden, 2. But these Size Rolls do not show the exact figures, For instance it is known that more than 3 men enlisted at New Orleans.

222. "I expect you will soon be enabled to send me another detachment - the last was very excellent, with the exception of Baker, who speaks not our language, & who is certainly insane - he will not suit us here, & I shall assuredly return him to your command by the first opportunity, in order that you may possess whatever rare qualities you have discover'd in him at Inlistment - let me here request you to take no men who speak not English." (Wharton to Capt Anthony Gale at Phila., 17 Aug 1812, MC Arch); "Samuel Burn Sergeant of Marines" of the British Guerriere "stated that he was enticed by a Military Officer to enter into the American Service at Boston, who promised him promotion, above what he then was, and anything that he stood in need of." (O.M. of Guerriere, British Naval Mss., War of 1812, 143, Navy Arch);

223. "Having previously been in the Army U.S. as a Lieutenant and resigned without dishonor my attachment to the cause in which my Country at that time was engaged induced me to enter Marine Corpse as a Private [on 7 July 1812 at Philadelphia] from which I was soon promoted to a Corporal." (MC Arch)

224. MC Arch.

225. Professor Maclay in The Washington Star, 20 July 1919; See Note 29, p. 47.

226. MC Arch.

227. "The object is to procure the discharge of her Husband Charles Gordon, who inlisted about a Week since with the recruits now under command of Capt Gale in this City; her Husband was intoxicated when he inlisted & is now anxious to be discharged. His Wife has two young Children & her only support has been by the labor of her husband." (Samuel Witherill Jr. at Phila., to Sec. Navy Paul Hamilton, 22 Feb 1812, MC Let L of C); "A certain John Kenedy has recently enlisted in the Marine Corps and is now doing duty under the Sergeant commanding on this station. This Kenedy has a Mother and several brothers depending upon his exertions for a support; the Mother, as also some other of his connection, have beg'ed of me to make you a representation of their situation, and to solicit your interference in obtaining a discharge for said Kenedy, who enlisted while intoxicated with liquor, and who it appears heart-

227. Continued.
ily repents the act. As relates to him I should not have taken the liberty to trouble you on the occasion, but as the facts relating to the Mother & children seriously effect their welfare, I have been induced to make you this statement, in the hope that it may be in your power to afford them the prayed relief." (John Stricker at Baltimore to Wharton, 7 April 1812, MC Let L of C)

228. MC Arch.

229. "I had no particular reference to the Recruits received from Phila. when I caused the Circular to which you allude; it was found necessary to have some form to govern recruiting Officers, & that which was forwarded being short, & full, I considered as the best - as to the soundness of the recruit without the word you recommend, I before viewed it as constructive & should so at all times have received it. I cannot object to the apparently being introduced before the word sound, but really do not consider it to be wery essential. I have mentioned above that I thought the Certificate ought to be short, but I do not wish it too much so, as we have lately had on our Enlistment this only (Exd) which will admit of any thing, or every thing. I hope Capt. Gale will not enlist men in future without the Certificate required, as he will most certainly make himself liable for the amount of Expenses on a Recruit, afterwards rejected as unsound, & of course unfit for our Service." (Wharton to Docr. Edward Cutbush, USN, 30 Aug 1811, MC Arch); "reminding you, however, that we are allowed to muster men effective and fit for military Service, and are not allowed to muster Drudges, as you contemplate" etc. (Wharton to Capt. John Williams at "Cumberland Sound, Georgia", 8 Jan 1812, MC Arch); "I have no objection to the Inlistment of men by you for the Corps, should they offer, and you can then relieve those of the detachment [of U.S.S. Oneida] by consent of Capt. Woolsey, with the able Stout Recruits you expect to obtain. * * * You must enlist men from 21 to 45 years old, from 5 feet 4 to six feet high, and for each man before Inlistment you must procure the Surgeon's Certificate of his being sound, and fit for Military Service." (Wharton to Sergeant William Hale on Lake Ontario, 27 Jan 1812, MC Arch); Small Marines were apparently selected for gunboat duty for on March 12, 1812 Lt. Col. Comdt. Wharton wrote John Bullus, Navy Agent at New York "that the size of the shirt will fall far short of the size of my men - unless they be Gun Boat Men." (MC Arch); Annexed is "the Certificate of

229. Continued.
the Surgeon, or rather a copy of it, in regard to one of your recruits inlisted last August." (Wharton to Capt. John Hall at NY, 25 March 1812, MC Arch); "Yours of the 25th Inst. covering a Certificate, from Dr. George Bates is before me. I enlisted a man by the name of John OBrian on the 5th Augt. 1811 whose age was 35 Years, he was transfered from here to Boston in Novr. last - Since your Order for obtaining a Surgeon's certificate was received by me, I have never enlisted a Man without previously having him examined & the Surgeons certificate & signature affixed to the back of the enlistment." (Capt. John Hall at NY to Wharton, 31 March 1812, MC Let L of C); "regularly passed by a Surgeon." (Wharton to Carmick at New Orleans, 21 June 1812, MC Arch); "I have examined the Certificates of Surgeon Gideon Barnstow on the Inlistments of Cain and Nicholl, and compared them with those of Doctor Heap [Surgeon Samuel D. Heap] and am still more astonished at those of the former. * * * I can receive no more certificates from that Gentleman [Dr. Barnstow] for your Recruits." (Wharton to Archibald Henderson at Boston, 18 July 1813, MC Arch); "I have examined the within named Recruit and have found him apparently sound and free from Rupture [Surgeon's Mate] Jn. Jackson. Hospital [New York] May 11, 1813."(Wharton to Lt. Wm. L. Brownlow, on Hornet at New London, Conn., 25 Nov 1813, MC Arch); "Both your last letters are with me. I have no objections to your ordering Lieut. Brackenridge into North Carolina for a short time to recruit - give him the necessary instructions - for remember you are to receive the recruits if he succeeds, & they must be approved by you - also recommend to him economy on the service & the absolute necessity, if he wishes to avoid loss, of taking full & correct vouchers. No man can be received unless he has been examined & pass'd by a Surgeon in the service of the Country, or by some reputable practitioner of medicine." (Wharton to Lt. Thomas R. Swift at Gosport, Va., 7 May 1814, MC Arch); "The Pay Master will forward funds to answer the intention of the enclosed, & likewise to recruit the good soldiers you report to be had in your opinion by inlistment. You will have to remember that no man can be received unless on the certificate of a Surgeon, or Person qualified to judge of the soundness of the person offering, & that you will then have to decide as to his capacity to become serviceable to the country." (Wharton to Lt. Henry Olcott at New London, Conn., 29 June 1814, MC Arch); "Enclosed I send you the enlistment of Wm. Trescott with the certificate of the

229. Continued.
Surgeon attached - likewise his size roll - if you have any blank enlistments, you will oblige me by sending me a few." (Lt. Henry Olcott on United States at Norwich, to Capt. Samuel Miller, 23 Dec 1814, MC Let L of C); "Whatever might have been the opinion of the Surgeon and Recruiting Officer of the fitness of Button, at the time of his Inlistment, I have now a Surgeon's Report to the contrary" etc. (Wharton to 1st Lt. Benj. Richardson at Baltimore, 10 July 1815, MC Arch)

230. "Old, infirm men cannot be thought proper for service at any time particularly in a Corps, where hardships must be met, like ours when employed afloat." (Wharton to Capt. Wm. Anderson at Boston, 20 July 1815, MC Arch)

231. In addition to Bounty "offer three months advance pay to those willing to join us." (Wharton to Carmick at New Orleans, 19 Feb 1813, MC Arch; see also Wharton to Lt. Swift at Norfolk, 19 Feb 1813, MC Arch); "I cannot say much about the music. The Advance I hope will succeed. The money now tendered to a Recruit, or to one offering for such, I think with the usual allowance of Patriotism ought to fill the Corps." (Wharton to Lt. Swift at Norfolk, 3 March 1813, MC Arch); "You will consider the Order of this Department of February 21, 1815 as revoked as far as relates to the Advance of two months pay to Recruits for the Marine Corps. You will continue to recruit able-bodied men at six dollars per month with two dollars to the Recruiting Officer for each man, without giving any bounty or advance." (Sec. Navy to Wharton, 27 June 1815, MC Arch)

232. "After having performed your business at N. York, you will proceed to Hudson. Congress having offered extraordinary inducements to soldiers to enter the army it becomes proper that some additional inducement should be offered to persons to enter the Marine Corps. You will therefore consider yourself at liberty to allow to each man who shall enter the Corps - Twenty Dollars bounty - of which $10. are to be paid at the time of signing his articles $10. on their being first mustered." (Sec. Navy Paul Hamilton to Wharton, 19 June, 1812); "The recruiting Service for the Corps having greatly decreased, if not altogether ceased, from the Inducements by the recruiting officers of the Army - it has been found expedient to offer a Bounty to those who will in future Join in - you are in consequence thereof authorized to allow for each able bodied Man - regularly pass'd by a Surgeon - the Sum of Twenty Dollars - Ten of which he will receive at Inlistment & the balance - Ten - at his being reported at Head Quarters.

232. Continued.
fit for duty - or - in case he should not be there sent - at the time he is so reported by the officer Inlisting or Commanding him at the posts." (Wharton to Carmick at New Orleans, 21 June 1812, Circular letter, MC Arch); On the reverse side of the enlistment papers of George Brown, who enlisted on July 11th, 1812, in the county of Philadelphia is the following notation: "Recd. July 11th, 1812 of Capt Anthony Gale Ten dollars being the half of my bounty for inlisting into the Marine Corps of the United States." "Witness, W.D. Maher." (Enlistment Papers of George Brown, MC Arch); "I am in receipt of your letters of the 16th & 21st June, the latter authorising a Bounty of Twenty dollars to be paid to the Recruit, the inducement held out here by the recruiting Officer of the Army are still so much more advantageous that I cannot promise myself much success, inlisting for eighteen months only will no doubt obtain men but should the War last longer it will be a distructive measure for the Government indeed they can hardly be disciplined in that time, the officer recruiting here has secured what men we can expect down this year, as the sickly season is commencing all those who could, have made their escape, I hope the Vessels on board of which is the Clothing may arrive safe, which is very doubtful, the situation of our post is such that a Single Vessel of War can blockade the mouth of the river." (Carmick at New Orleans to Wharton, 20 July 1812, MC Arch); "I had reason to suppose that bounty being given by us, as we had never given any before, would have been the means of immediately procuring the number we wanted at all the stations. I find however that, New York and Philadelphia excepted, I have been mistaken. The short inlistment of 18 months will injure all recruiting officers for 5 years, and as for the advantages of that period of service they have not I believe been as yet discovered by any Military Man." (Wharton to Carmick at New Orleans, 31 Aug 1812, MC Arch); "By regulations of the Department, twenty dollars are allowed for a bounty to recruits, ten of which are to be payed at enlistment and ten when mustered at Headquarters." (Wharton to Capt. Richard Smith 25 Nov 1812, MC Arch); The Act of December 12, 1812 increased the monthly pay in the Army of Sergeant Majors, and Quartermaster Sergeants to twelve dollars; Sergeants to eleven dollars; Corporals to ten dollars; Musicians to nine dollars; and Privates to eight dollars. It also provided that no enlisted man in the Army "shall be arrested or subject to arrest, or to be taken in execution for any debt contracted before or after enlistment." This

232. Continued.
law provided that every enlisted man, after December 31, 1812, in the regular Army of the United States, might engage to serve during the "War with Great Britain, instead of the term of five years." This law went into effect on December 31, 1812. (Stat at L); Wharton wrote Major Carmick at New Orleans on January 28, 1813 that he knew more men should be at New Orleans but "high bounty and pay given by Army preclude all chances of men engaging with us." (MC Arch); Lt. Col. Comdt. Wharton on Feb. 15, 1813 wrote Sec. Navy William Jones: "The effects of a late law of Congress increasing the pay of the Army during the War, has so far destroyed the recruiting service of the Corps, that I think it incumbent on me to report to you my belief that unless the same inducement, as to pay, should be held out to those disposed to serve, the Marine Corps will instead of obtaining the force contemplated by law, be soon so reduced by the casualties of service, as to make it impossible for me to execute the orders, which I may have the honour to receive from you for guards. In this stating my opinion I have reference only to pay. We already give a bounty of twenty dollars, which, with the same pay as the Army without the land bounty would be sufficient I think to secure our proportion of recruits but which I fear cannot be done otherwise. Should the increase of Pay to our men be deemed improper, may I then be permitted to offer to the recruit the advance of it as far as three months, on the terms of the army. I have taken the liberty of enclosing the above mentioned law, having the honour to be very respectfully." (MC Arch); "You are well acquainted with the reliance always had on Philada for Recruits, & I must remind you that it is not yet lost. You will therefore in future offer to all disposed to join you, Three months advance of our Pay, $6 pr month in addition to our Bounty of $20, to be paid to them, (the terms of the Army) on being mustered at H. Quarters, on Embarkation for Sea Service, or, on the Lakes with our men now there, this I think ought soon to compleat our number, the inducement in money being nearly equal to that of the Army, and the Chance for Prize money at least an Equivalent to the Land Bounty, after discharge - with these strong recommendations before you I cannot doubt but that I shall soon hear from you, reporting readiness to march a Body of Recruits for Head Quarters, or elsewhere - to prepare all those who join for early service, let me ask you to keep a steady Drill, it being most probable that I shall want a Party to spend

232. Continued.
the Summer on the Lakes." (Wharton to Capt. Anthony Gale, 19 Feb 1813, MC Arch); "It has been found that the Army officers on the recruiting service have been successful, since they were allowed to offer three months advance Pay to Recruits; a similar inducement may perhaps have some effect on your Station. You are now therefore authorized to offer Three Months advance Pay - besides our Bounty to those who will inlist which will be paid them on being embarked for Sea Service, and as such mustered - or - at being mustered where I may in future direct." (Wharton to Capt. Robert D. Wainwright at Charleston, S.C., 19 Feb 1813, MC Arch); "To promote as far as possible the recruiting service of the Corps, which has been much retarded by the increased pay of the Army and advance of it for three months, you will in addition to the Bounty now given offer to those inclined to join us, three months also of our pay to be given when mustered at Head Quarters, at Embarkation for Sea Service, or on the Lakes with our men now there. With these inducements it is expected that men may be easily obtained for the corps, as our offers are now with the land bounty excepted nearly equal to those of the Army, and certainly more liberal when Prize Money is taken in the calculation." (Wharton to Capt. Henderson at Boston, 19 Feb 1813 MC Arch); "I here enclose you the receipts of three Recruits for Bounties, in amount Sixty Dollars which I wish plac'd to my credit on your books, together with the allowance for the premiums which I presume is the same of that now allowed in the Army say $4. for each recruit, write me on receipt of this." (Lt. A. Sevier at Camp Newhope St. Johns E.F. to Lt. John Crabb, Paymaster, 4 March 1813, MC Arch); Lieut. John Brooks authorized by Wharton to offer "Bounty of $20.00" and "an advance of three months Pay" on his recruiting trip from Washington to Pittsburgh. (Wharton to Brooks, 31 March 1813, MC Arch); "Point out to you the necessity of holding as much as possible of the Bounty and Advance Pay, until some length of service may entitle the Recruit to receive what may be allowed to him by regulation of the Department." (Wharton to Lt. John Brooks at Eric, 11 Aug 1813, MC Arch); "We beg leave to inform you that we entered into the Marine Service, last fall. We are now on board this Ship, and expect to go to Sea - We have rec'd $10. of our Bounty, and cant get the remainder. We would thank you to look into the business - For it is to you sir, we look for redress." (Basdil W. Rice and Isaac Miller on Constellation at Norfolk to Wharton, 18 Jan 1814, MC Let L of C); "The state of the Corps and

232. Continued.
increase of the Navy will make proper every exertion on the part of recruiting officers to obtain men as soon as possible, and you are hereby authorized to offer to such sound able bodied men as may apply, after having undergone the examination of a surgeon for no others can be received, the sum of fifty dollars for a bounty and monthly pay to each sergeant, eleven dollars, each corporal, ten dollars, each drummer and fifer, nine dollars, and each private eight dollars. Subject, however, to the deduction of twenty cents as heretofore for the hospital fund. To you who are acquainted with the many losses our Corps has experienced from desertion I need not recommend the care of the public money in with-holding as far as may be practicable the bounty without injury to the service it is intended to promote. I should think however, that one half paid at inlistment and the other half as occasions may require, ought to satisfy the most unreasonable of the applicants, but to your discretion I must leave this business. I have received no instructions as to the premium, or amount, to be allowed to the recruiting officer, or other person inlisting men, but shall soon ascertain it when you will again hear from me." (Wharton to Major Carmick at New Orleans, 16 March 1814, MC Arch); The Act of April 18, 1814 provided that "the pay and bounty upon enlistment" of "Marines, shall be fixed by the President," provided that all pay of officers and enlisted men and "the amount of bounties upon enlistment of seamen and Marines, shall not exceed for any year the amount" appropriated; "The aid of the Citizens has not been deemed necessary for our officers in their recruiting, and of course the money Eight Dollars allowed under the law for filling the ranks of the Army is not by us contemplated. The Premium of Four Dollars for every Recruit, received according to instructions to govern Officers on that service, will be only viewed a proper charge. I have nothing to do with the person entitled to receive that sum, be he of the Commission'd, Non-Commiss'd, or Music of the Corps - the recruiting Officer will best determine to whom it belongs, as he will be responsible for any loss the service may suffer in the capacity & fitness of that Recruit. The Quarter Master has not been understood - or - I have not on the Accounts of Boyle, that officer will write you on the subject again." (Wharton to Capt. John Hall at NY, 5 May 1814, MC Arch); "I have been cautious how I advanced the bounty to recruits particularly when I had the least suspicion of them, at any rate you must pay them half; - against swindlers

232. Continued.
no one can provide." (Major Anthony Gale at Phila. to Wharton, 8 Aug 1814, MC Let L of C); "In my letter informing you of the Marines which had not recd. their full Bounty from Capt. Forde, I omitted Corpl. Jesse Boring who has received no bounty." (Lt. Levi Twiggs on President at Staten Island, to Wharton, 11 Jan 1815, MC Arch); "The report of Lieut. Twiggs, to which you have given consequence, states the bounty received by each recruit correctly and I am willing to consider it possible, that the conversation between Commodore Decatur & myself may have been understood by him as he has stated it. It can hardly be necessary for me to inform you of the number of enlistments returned to their proper deposit, that the bounty to be paid recruits was discretionary with the recruiting officer, that agreeably to advices to the Paymaster, he had refused to credit me with a large proportion of the bounty which I had advanced to many of the men to whom you seem to think, if I rightly understood your letter, I ought to have advanced more. * * * It may not be improper for me to add that the money which I required at New London, as a recruiting fund, could not properly be termed such - inasmuch as it was charged to my private acct. & my monthly pay & subsistence withheld until the amt was canceled; the Paymaster cannot inform you otherwise." (Capt. H. H. Forde at NY to Wharton, 26 Jan. 1815, MC Let L of C); "The recent change in our public affairs having in regard to the Navy I presume, a tendency to alter the present disposition of it, has induced me to submit for your consideration a return of its strength & employment, with a wish that I may receive Instructions how far the recruiting service is to be continued, & the regulations of it respecting the Premium to Officers & Bounty to Recruits taking into view, also, the pay in future to be allowed the Recruits & the men now in service That I may be understood in making these inquiries, whic may appear rather strange, permit me to observe that the amount or allowance for each Item has been changed at different times, according to circumstances that at the organization of the Corps, no bounty but an advance of pay was deemed sufficient that afterwards one of twenty dollars was found necessary, & that ultimately when the Cash & Land bounty for the Army became so high, as to preclude all hope of obtaining men for the Corps, I was authorized to give Fifty, That as may regard pay, the Corps commenced with the monthly sum of Six Dollars, subject to the Hospital Tax - that it was augmented to the

332. Continued.
Army pay, which came under the law of Decr. 12th, 1812, after having found it impracticable to procure men otherwise, which law has ceased with the War & that the Premium to Officers for each Recruit was at first only Two Dollars, but has since been at Four by another Law under date of Jany. 20th, 1813, & also expired with the War. You will, I trust, readily see the propriety of early enquiry on these points, that no injury may result to the Officers, having the expenditure of the Public money, particularly should the recruiting service be still authorized to fill the Corps intended by law, or to the extent you may please to order. One observation I will take the liberty of making - it is, that at no time can I expect a more favourable opportunity than the present to make a selection from Military Candidates." (Wharton to Sec. Navy Benj. Crowninshield, 21 Feb 1815, Misc Let, v II, 1815, Navy Arch; MC Arch); The Sec. Navy replied to Wharton the same date "continue to recruit for the Marine Corps able bodied men at six dollars per month and two dollars advance with two dollars to the recruiting officer for each man." Also that "men now in service will receive the same pay as before the War from the date of the President's Proclamation." (MC Arch); "I received your favor which is now before me, relative to the bounty given recruits, and also the reduction of Pay to the Men; the day before I received your letter, I had enlisted one man and given him the original Bounty of Fifty Dollars, as I was not then appriz'd of the change. I presume it will hold good." (Capt. Thomas W. Swift to Wharton, 6 March 1815, MC Let L of C); On March 3, 1815, Capt. Smith at Sackett's Harbor wrote the Commandant of "a project of recruiting four or five hundred effective men." They were the remainder of General Brown's Army, who so nobly fought and distinguished themselves at the Battles of Bridgewater, Erie and other places. Smith had actually engaged many of them. But they refused to enlist when they were informed they would not receive the same pay and bounty as during the War. "When a soldier's pay has been once increased it is impossible to convince him that it should be now reduced," wrote Smith. (MC Arch); "Yours of the 24th I had the honour to receive today. The guard of the Ontario I have compleated with the exception of a Sergt. having but two & not having one in the command that I could recommend for promotion. * * * Private O'Brien was enlisted the 18th of February 1815 received $50. bounty & 1 Uniform Cap compleat, 1 U. Coat, 1 shirt, 1 pr. shoes

233. Continued.
& 1 pr. gaiters. I will thank you to consider me an applicant for the command of the guard of the Independence." (Capt. A Grayson at Baltimore to Wharton, 27 March 1815, MC Let L of C); On June 27, 1815 the Secretary directed the Commandant to consider the above order as far as relates to advance of two months' pay to recruits for the Marine Corps. Continue to recruit at six dollars per month with two dollars to the Recruiting Officer for each man without giving any bounty in advance. (MC Arch); "Premium for enlistment, Bounty to Recruits." (Cong Let Bk, II, 375, Navy Arch)

233. "Be pleased to inform me if the recruiting officers of our Corps receive four Dollars premium as the officers of the Army do." (Carmick at New Orleans to Wharton, 27 April 1813, MC Let L of C); "It is extremely doubtful if ever the recruiting officers in our Service will receive more than two dollars premium on each recruit." (S. Miller to Carmick at New Orleans, 4 Sept 1813, MC Arch); "You can in future enlist any man fit for service under a Surgeon's certificate, promise him the bounty of Fifty Dollars after he has been received here, with the pay of Eight Dollars per month, subject to the Hospital Tax of twenty cents out of it, and you will be entitled to receive for each recruit so received Four Dollars as a premium." (Wharton to Sgt. Morris Palmer at Baltimore, 20 April 1814, MC Arch); "The aid of the Citizens has not been deemed necessary for our officers in their recruiting and of course, the money Eight Dollars allowed under the law for filling the ranks of the Army is not by us contemplated. The Premium of Four Dollars for every Recruit received * * * will be only viewed a proper charge. I have nothing to do with the person entitled to receive that sum be he the Commissioned, Non-Commissioned, or Music of the Corps, the Recruiting Officer will best determine to whom it belongs as he will be responsible for any loss the Service may suffer in the capacity and fitness of that Recruit." (Wharton to John Hall at NY, 5 May 1814, MC Arch); "Premiums to Officers and Bounty to Recruits." (Wharton to Sec. Navy, 21 Feb 1815, MC Arch); "You will continue to recruit for the Marine Corps, able bodied men at Six Dollars pr. month, and two months advance, with two dollars to the recruiting officer for each man. The men now in service will receive the same pay as before the War, from the date of the Presidents Proclamation." (Sec. Navy B. W. Crowninshield to Wharton, 21 Feb 1815, MC Arch)

234. Capt. R. D. Wainwright, at Newport, R.I., reported "issuing handbills through the country." (Wainwright to Wharton, 4 March 1814, MC Arch)
235. MC Arch.
236. "I will make use of all my exertions to procure and have prepared by the drill a detachment for New York. but I am afraid my chance at present is a bad one as there is now three or four recruiting parties enlisting men for the Army, the inducement to join them is so great that few I apprehend if any will join me, in consequence of which not a man has joined me since the 8th instant. A man by the name of Hoffman arrived here a few days ago from New Orleans, Major Carmick informed me he is intended to join the band. My present force is 27 all told." (Capt. Anthony Gale at Phila. to Wharton, 21 April 1813, MC Let L of C); "The Army will for the present stop our recruiting, from the advantages which their recruiting officers can shew in Land and money." (Wharton to Capt. Gale at Phila., 18 May 1813, MC Arch); "The recruiting service for the Corps having greatly decreased, if not altogether ceased, from the inducements by the Recruiting Officers of the Army." (Wharton to Carmick at New Orleans, 21 June 1813, MC Arch); "The inducements held out here by the recruiting officer of the Army are still so much more advantageous" that Marine's $20.00 "that I cannot promise myself much success." (Carmick at New Orleans to Wharton, 20 July 1813, MC Arch); "Nothing more can be expected I am sure in recruiting, than what you have done, & the want of success is I presume alone to be attributed to the cause you have assigned, & to nothing else." (Wharton to Lt. Samuel Bacon at NY, 23 April 1813, MC Arch); "I have discovered the difficulty, if not impossibility, of procuring Recruits since the Pay of the Army has been raised." (Wharton to Henderson at Boston, 16 June 1813, MC Arch); "Pay and bounty being so much greater for the Army" recruiting in Rhode Island for Marines unsuccessful. (Wainwright at Newport, R.I. to Wharton, 4 March 1814, MC Arch)
237. "Opportunity * * * favorable for recruiting by discharges from the Army." (Wharton to Swift at Norfolk, 24 March 1815, MC Arch); "I do not think it prudent to receive men from the Army unless discharged." (Wharton to Grayson at Baltimore, 24 March 1815, MC Arch)
238. "I shou'd ere this have written you but have not been able to say where it has been most adviseable to open a Rendezvous there not having been the most distant prospect of success in recruiting. All the men that have

238. Continued.
been obtain'd for some time past in this state have been for privateers and State Corps, the depreciation of Southern money is I presume one reason of the preference to those services, and the short term of service and expectation of prize money the other. Although these circumstances will be now changed I have much less expectation of success here than I shou'd have in and about any of the large cities." (Capt. R. D. Wainwright at Newport R.I., to Wharton, 19 Feb 1815, MC Let L of C)

239. "The price of labor at this particular time will leave no man for our service." (Wharton to Lt. Wm. Anderson at Hagers Town, Md., 7 July 1813, MC Arch)

240. "We are now embargoed by the Ice which will prevent the detail of a Fifer." (Wharton to Capt. John Williams at Cumberland Island, Ga., 30 Jan 1812, MC Arch); "I beg your pardon for not writing you before; but Col. Fenwick told me that you had the politeness to offer your musicians, and said that they would come up to day; therefore I thought that I would send my copl. to accompany them here, but did not intend him to deliver any message; further than if they were coming to return with them." (G.W.Hight Lt. of Artillery to Wharton, 11 March 1812, MC Let L of C); "I feel myself under much obligation to you for your musicians; Gordon told me that they both must return to the Navy Yard this night, therefore I ordered them to do so. Gordon has behav'd very Steady, but Byson has been rather disorderly could you permit Gordon to return and Machertin(?) I you will oblige Your humble servant. P.S. Unfortunately one of my men borrowed Byson's sword to wear in town and got into a quarrel and had it wrested from him and broken." (G.W.Hight Lt. of Artillery to Wharton, 14 March 1812, MC Let L of C); "I find I can do nothing here for the benefit of the recruiting Service, without Music. The Army in consequence of having it get men fast. I have tried to hire some but cannot on any terms, I therefore beg you will send me a Drummer and Fifer if possible. I received by Palmers packet Two Hundred pair Linen pantaloons and by the Schooner Young Carpenter from Philadelphia One Hundred Sets of Accoutraments but at present are much in want of Gaitors, Shoes, Shirts &c &c a list of which I have sent the Quarter Master." (Lt. Thomas R. Swift at Gosport to Capt. Richard Smith, 5 July 1812, MC Let L of C); On March 3, 1813 Wharton wrote 1st Lt. Thomas R. Swift at Norfolk, Va., who had requested a "music": "I cannot say much about the music, the advance I hope will succeed. The money now tendered to a recruit or to one offering for such, I think with the usual

240. Continued.
allowance of Patriotism, ought to fill the Corps. Should they not I can add nothing more to induce him." (MC Arch); All fifers "are employed on service afloat or on the recruiting". (Wharton to 1st Lt. Henry Forde on United States at New London, 29 June 1813, MC Arch); "Music I do not want inlisted, having now a number of Boys under tuition I should always prefer them as most likely to remain in the Corps, where they have been instructed, after the Inlistment has expired." (Wharton to John Brooks, at Erie, 6 August 1813, MC Arch); "The private you have mentioned can be transferred to the Music and you can so in future report him." (Wharton to Swift at Norfolk, 24 Sept 1813, MC Arch); The Barracks at Charlestown (Boston) being without a Drummer, the Commandant wrote Captain Anderson that he was "not ignorant at the advantages of Music in recruiting," but that he could not authorize the hire of the music as the Corps was full. (Wharton to Capt. Wm. Anderson, 24 Sept 1813, MC Arch); "Much is I find expected from Music in recruiting. I will consequently authorize you to hire on the Army Terms a Drummer and Fifer for this particular period now men are wanted for all the Guards at and near to your station." (Wharton to John Hall at NY, 5 Nov 1813, MC Arch); "I have decided on the receiving of boys for the Public, as Music, at H: Quarters only, where we have the proper teachers." (Wharton to Capt John Hall at NY, 19 May 1814, MC Arch); "Repair to the Quarters of General Philip Steward and receive orders from him on the duty you have been detailed for." (Wharton to Music Journer and Davis, 12 Aug 1814, MC Arch); "Six Music Coats are wanted by Major Smith for Sacketts Harbor. They must be made for men as I do not recollect the size of the music with him." (Wharton to Gale at Phila., 30 Nov 1814, MC Arch); "Among the men whom I have recently recruited are several, who have been music in the Army and play very well, I therefore ask you, if it is consistant to rate them as music in the Corps. One drummer and one fifer, I enlisted as Music, being entirely destitute at the time and presume it will meet with your approbation." (Smith at NY to Wharton, 1 July 1815, MC Let L of C); "Fifer Clubb has been sent to the Frigate [Java] through a mistake instead of Thomas." (Wharton to Lt. Fowle at Annapolis, 3 Aug 1815, MC Arch)

241. "I have known for some time that the Guard at Charlestown was without a Drummer and I am not ignorant as to the advantage of Music in recruiting, but cannot author-

241. Continued.
ize you to hire any, while the number by Law allowed is compleat." (Wharton to Lt. Anderson at Boston, 24 Sept 1813, MC Arch); "Much is I find expected from Music in recruiting. I will consequently authorize you to hire on the Army Terms, a Drummer, & Fifer for this particular period now men are wanted for all the Guards at & near to your Station." (Wharton to Capt. John Hall at NY, 5 Nov 1813, MC Arch)

242. "I wrote you on the 10th Inst. respecting Blair, who gave himself up, furnished a Substitute, paid all expences, and has been discharged agreeably to your orders, and the orders of the Secretary of the Navy to Capt Gale. Thomas Walton who deserted a few days ago from Washington has given himself up on the 13th Inst. - tomorrow I will see the wife of Conger, and so soon as she furnishes me with a substitute." (Sergt. Jno. D. Maher at Phila. to Wharton, 14 Jan 1812, MC Let L of C); "I have perused the memorial of Geo. Mountain, a Marine on board the U.S. Ship Alert now in New York Harbour, and as the service will sustain no inconvenience by admitting a sufficient substitute you will please signify to Captain Hall my order to discharge the said George Mountain from the Service of the Marine Corps, upon his furnishing an able and sufficient substitute free from any expense to the U. States than that which the Service would sustain by retaining the said George Mountain. I herewith return the Memorial and the letter of Captain Hall." (R. O. Jones at Navy Dept. to Lt. Samuel Miller, 28 May 1813, MC Arch); "the Government can lose not a cent by granting the favor Bounty, Premium, Clothing and everything else must be transferred to the Substitute or he cannot be received for Boss." (Wharton to John Hall at NY, 6 Aug 1813, MC Arch); "Sir your Petitioner Who was inlisted as a Marine the 16th of December 1811 with Capt Gale at Philadelphy Humbly Requests that you would permit mee to find a Substitute as I am unfit for Service on account of a Complaint of the Liver that I took January 1813 which I doo not Expect to get well of." (Pvt. James Wilson, Navy Yard Broklin, to Wharton, 9 Oct 1813, MC Let L of C); "I have discharged F. Huff, he having delivered a substitute and paid the expenses of inlistment. My force at present is 29 all told." (Gale at Phila. to Wharton, 20 Oct 1813, MC Let L of C); "I have been asked by Mr. Irwin of Congress to release one of your Recruits, named, I think, Lozier, he having a family dependent on his support & I have consented so to do on finding a Substitute, & paying all expences of his Inlistment. Whenever this is

242. Continued.
done, inform me, & I will forward a discharge." (Wharton to Capt. John Hall at NY, 6 Feb 1814, MC Arch); Welcome A. Porter was willing to embark in the service of the country "as a sailor but not that of a soldier." "I am willing to procure a substitute." (Porter to Major Hall, 11 May 1815, MC Arch)

243. "You have left the case of Davis (a fifer under my command) for me to say whether he ought to be discharged or not, in my oppinion he ought to be kept in service he is as healthy a man as any we have, he is only fit for the service & for nothing else, he was formerly a midshipman, but dismissed for drunkiness. Were he discharged today he would take on in some other service tomorrow & at this time when none of us are excused either by family or fortune from serving our country, we ought to keep all the soldiers we can get. I mention this by way of saying that he may be recommended for a discharge on account of his family as I have been much pestered to write you in his behalf." (Lt. A. Sevier at St. Mary's, to Wharton, 9 Jan 1812, MC Arch); "It is with the utmost concern I have become thus troublesome Sir! but the Idea of a beloved Wife and two lovely Babes (almost in a State of Starvation) at home since my absence, they depending all to gether on my labour for Support, I in a foolish fit of debauchery to which I am by no means adicted, enlisted as a Mareen in the Service of My Country and I would cheerfully Serve my Country to the extent of my power in any Situation. but believe me Sir! the thought of those poor unfortunates at home, when they intrude on my mind and my Country being not at this period very erjently necessatated for my Service. I have taken the liberty to apply to Your Honour for a discharge which I hope your Excellency will not deny me when you find your unfortunate Petitioners Wife & Children depend solely on his exertions for support. Grant me but This Sir and you will find, at some future period perhaps, that you have restored to Society a member not altogether unworthy, and that the Almighty may reward you for your Kindness & humanity will be the prayer of your unfortunate petitioner while he live in this world and after it shall please the Almighty to call me hence my very children shall be taught to remember you in their prayers." (Benjn. Joiner on Vixen at Charleston, S.C. to Sec. Navy Paul Hamilton referred to the direction of Wharton, 16 Jan 1812, MC Let L of C); "Your unfortunate imprudent Suppliant in an imprudent frolick enlisted in the service of the U.S. He hath an aged Mother a Wife and two helpless Children,

243. Continued.
whose only dependance of Support, is from his Labour - He belongs to the Militia of Kings County and willing to serve when Calld upon to the utmost of his power - He mose humbly Solicits the benevolence of yr. Hon. to grant him permission to furnish an Able Substitute in his place, & you will ever Claim the grateful prayers of a distressd family & your Honr. ever Obligated Servt." (Nathaniel Andrews to Wharton, MC Let L of C)

244. MC Arch.

245. Extra police duties represented by "fatigue". For instance in the Officer of the Day's Report Book of Washington Barracks, August, 1811 there is a note; "Barner released from fatigue by order of the Col[l]. Commandant." "Sergeant ODells conduct, unless very different from that which you reported on the 2d Inst. will soon bring him before a Tribunal that will do him & the Service perfect Justice, he must be well aware of the great lenity he has experienced from every officer here, but ought not to expect its continuance when he has become so very unworthy of it." (Wharton to Lt. Benjamin Hyde at Baltimore, 6 July 1813, MC Arch)

246. "I sent you sometime since at Washington 'Tytler on Courts-Martial'. Will you be so good as to send it to Mrs. S. Pleasonton of your city, who is going to send by the first vessel all my books to this place." (C. A. Rodney at Wilmington to Wharton, 24 Feb 1812, MC Let L of C)

247. In the General Court-martial of Captain Robert Greenleaf, Commanding the President's Marines whose accuser was First Lt. Joseph L. Kuhn, the Commandant wrote with reference to a discharged enlisted man who was a prospective witness, that "whenever the business" of the accused "is investigated he will, I am sure, have justice done to him, whether he be citizen or soldier." (Wharton to Capt. John Hall, 31 May 1813, MC Arch); This officer had lost a large sum of Public Money in a journey from Boston to Providence, the money being intended for the payment of Marines. The Commandant informed him that he must make good the money and could "by memorial resort to Congress as others had done and ask for indemnification." He was later charged with applying to his own use the public clothing under his charge on board the frigate President." (Wharton to Lt. Joseph L. Kuhn, 14 March 1814, MC Arch); The Commandant, on Jan. 8, 1814, wrote to the above accused: "How far your appeal to Congress will be attended with success, in asking a remission of the sum lost under the circumstances, I am

247. Continued.
not able to say. Such applications have been made I know and in some cases were successful." (Wharton to Capt. Robert Greenleaf, 9 Jan 1814, MC Arch); This officer not availing himself of paying without delay the men whose pay he lost, the Commandant placed him under arrest and directed him to proceed to New York and "deliver your sword to Captain John Hall, of Marines, Navy Yard, there, and prepare yourself for a trial before a General Court-martial." The charges were Peculation, Breach of Trust, and Embezzlement of Public Clothing. (Wharton to Capt. Greenleaf at Bristol, R.I., 27 March 1814, MC Arch); On April 20, 1814, the Commandant wrote the accused that his accuser "can, if so disposed, by a belief that he has mistaken your motives, very easily ask for the withdrawing of his charges, and I then should not think myself at liberty under everything attending this curious strange, business, to proceed without this application it shall most certainly be allowed the judgement of a Court-Martial." (MC Arch); On March 29, 1815, the Commandant wrote the accusing officer that in view of his sailing for the Mediterranean he must leave the witnesses at New York. (Wharton to Lt. Kuhn, 29 March 1815, MC Arch); Lt. Sevier was tried by general court martial in 1813 and sentenced to "retirement from service" as Colonel Wharton wrote it. This sentence was "reversed by the President of the United States", James Madison and Lt. Sevier was ordered to Charleston, S.C. to bring his men to Washington. (Wharton to S. Miller, 21 Aug 1813, MC Arch); Lt. Alexander Sevier was tried by General Court-martial on July 19, 1813 and sentenced "To be dismissed the service." "Sentence remitted and Lt. Sevier reenstated. James Madison." (Navy Archives, Case No. 145); Capt. Alexander Sevier was informed by the Commandant on December 9, 1814 that he would be brought to trial before a General court-martial, and to "consider C. Lord, Acting Adjutant" and to "not leave Barracks without permission." (Wharton to Capt. Alexander Sevier, 9 Dec 1814, MC Arch); On Jan. 15, 1815 the Commandant wrote this officer: "Major Samuel Miller of the Corps by a communication of this date having requested that the charges exhibited by him against you on the 9th ulto. might be considered withdrawn, it will be now so understood by which you are released from the arrest founded on them, and will receive your sword from the Acting Adjutant. On your recovery from indisposition I will reply to your request

247. Continued.
for furlough." (MC Arch); "You will cause the sword of Captain Henry H. Forde to be restored, and must consider him in future of your command." (Wharton to Major Richard Smith at NY, 14 June 1815, MC Arch); An Ensign of the 22d Regiment of United States Infantry preferred charges against Lieutenant Leonard J. Boone of the United States Marines, at Sacketts Harbor, February 11, 1815, and other dates. A naval court of five officers, including Marine officers W. Strong and J. Heath found him guilty on February 20, 1815 at Sackett's Harbor and sentenced him to twelve months suspension. (MC Arch)

248. Wharton on Jan. 11, 1813 ordered a General Court-Martial to "sit this morning at the Marine Barracks," for the trial of one Sergeant and four Privates of the Corps. President Samuel Miller was president of the court with Lts. Henry H. Forde, William Hall, Samuel Bacon and Henry Olcott as members, while Dr. John Harrison was Judge Advocate. The precept directed that "an Orderly will attend." (MC Order Bk, MC Arch); Wharton on Oct. 19, 1813 ordered a General Court Martial to "sit this morning at the Marine Barracks," for the trial of Corporal William Alexander and Private William Thompson of the Corps. Samuel Miller was president of the court with Lts. John Crabb, Thomas W. Bacot, Samuel Bacon, and Benjamin Richardson as members, while Dr. John Harrison was Judge Advocate. The precept directed that "an orderly will attend." (MC Order Bk, MC Arch); On November 11, 1814, Capt. Alexander Sevier in "Barracks Orders," directed that "a Garrison Court Martial will convene at this place at eleven o'clock A.M., for the trial of the following prisoners on the several charges annexed to their names." The court was composed of Lieutenant Nicoll, president, Lt. Charles Lord, member, and Lt. Edmund Brooke, member and recorder. An orderly was directed to attend the Court. (MC Order Bk, MC Arch)

249. On June 29, 1813 Lt.-Col. Commdt. Wharton issued orders that "a Regimental Court Martial will sit this morning at the Marine Barracks at eleven o'clock for the trial of Private " etc. The court was formed by "Lieutenant Joseph Woodson, president, Lieutenant Charles S. Hanna, Lt. James McLean members." No judge advocate or recorder was named in the precept. (MC Order Bk, MC Arch); On July 30, 1813 Samuel Miller ordered a Regimental Court Martial to "sit this Morning at the Marine Barracks" for the trial of Private Charles Foley of the

249. Continued.
Corps. Lt. Charles S. Hanna was President and Lts. John Heath and Thomas W. Bacot were members. No Judge Advocate or recorder was named in the precept. (MC Order Bk, MC Arch); See also Note 252.

250. "I herewith return to you the approved proceedings of the General Court Martial held on Sergt. Thompson & Private Carr, which you will cause to be made known to your Command immediately on the receipt of them." (Wharton to Capt. John Hall at NY, 31 Aug 1811, MC Arch); On June 18, 1812 Wharton ordered a General Court Martial to "sit this Morning at the Marine Barracks," for "the trial of privates" etc. Capt. Richard Smith was President of the court and Lts. Roger Jones, William Cowan John Crabb, and William Hall were members while Dr. John Harrison was Judge advocate. The Precept directed that "an orderly will attend." (MC Order Bk, MC Arch); An unusual case occurred in 1813 when a Midshipman named Davis at St. Mary's, Ga.,was arrested by Commodore Hugh S. Campbell in the summer of 1812 "for damming the President of the United States, the Government, the Service and Buttons he wore on his coat" and after being ordered before a general court martial was allowed to resign. Davis then "enlisted in the character of a Fifer to the Marine Detachment acting with the Army." (Commodore Hugh S. Campbell at St. Mary's to Sec. Navy William Jones, 27 Feb 1813, Capt Let v I, 1813, Navy Arch); "You are hereby directed to institute a Court Martial for the trial of John Heard and Amos Miles, of the Marine Corps, and of such other persons as may be brought before the Court, upon such charges & specifications as may, then and there, be exhibited against them." (Sec. Navy Wm. Jones to Samuel Miller, Comndg Officer, 3 June 1813, MC Let L of C); On June 7, 1813 Samuel Miller ordered "By virtue of an Order from the Honorable Secretary of the Navy, a General Court Martial will sit this Morning at the Marine Barracks" for "the Trial of Privates Robert Heard & Niel McCafferty of the Corps." Lt. John Crabb was President and Lts. Joseph Woodson, John Heath, Charles S. Hanna and James McLean were members while Dr. John Harrison was Judge Advocate. The precept directed "an orderly will attend the Court." (MC Order Bk, MC Arch); "You will convene a Court Martial for the trial of Music James Scott, Private James Grant and Private Martin Johnson of the Corps of Marines,upon the charges preferred against them respectively." (Sec. Navy Paul Hamilton to Capt. Richard Smith, 25 June 1812, MC Let L of C); Wharton ordered on July 19, 1814, "The General

350. Continued.
Court Martial now in cession, of which Capn John Crabb is President, will proceed to the trial of Private Benjamin Dunton of the Corps, charged with Unsoldierlike Conduct by sleeping on post at the Navy Yard on the 19th Inst." (MC Order Bk, MC Arch); Secretary of the Navy W. Jones on Oct. 8, 1814, directed "the Commanding Officer of the U.S. Marine Corps Head Quarters to convene a Court Martial at Head Quarters for the trial of" a Corporal of Marines "on the charges and specifications of charges exhibited against him by Thomas Tingey, Esq^{e}, Captain in the Navy of the United States." Captain Tingey on October 7, 1814 at the Navy Yard, Washington wrote to Secretary Jones outlining specimen charges and specifications which charged the Corporal with "wantonly, unnecessarily, and unauthorizedly on or about the 26th, 27th and 28th of August, 1814" "permit and aid in the destruction of a large quantity of the public powder which it was then his peculiar duty to have guarded and held in safety." There were three charges with one specification under each charge. On October 11, 1814 Secretary Jones directed "Captain Alexander Sevier of the U.S. Marine Corps" to "convene a General Court Martial at the Marine Barracks," to "consist of five members of which Court you will be President," for the trial of the above Corporal, the Court to meet on Oct. 17, 1814, "and John Law, Esq^{e} will officiate as Judge Advocate." This General Court Martial was composed of Captains Alexander Sevier, Samuel Bacon, 1st Lts. Benjamin Richardson, William Nicoll and Charles Lord. The precept in this case was signed by Capt. Sevier "by order of the Navy Department." (MC Order Bk, MC Arch)

351. "I can discover nothing which could induce you to ask, for, or me, to order the Court of Enquiry, by you suggested." (Wharton to Lt. and Adjutant Samuel Miller, 23 Feb 1813, MC Arch); Samuel Miller Court of Inquiry on July 26, 1814 - "conduct while commanding a detachment of Marines, on an expedition." "Court of Inquiry unanimously acquitted of any blame." (Navy Arch, Case No. 169); Lt. Alexander Sevier at Charleston, S.C., on March 4, 1815 requested the Commandant to convene a court of inquiry. (Misc Let v IV, 1815, Navy Arch); On the following day the Commandant wrote Sevier: "I know of nothing to inquire about and shall not convene a court of any kind." (id.); On April 17, 1815, Sevier at Charleston, S.C. wrote Sec. of the Navy Benj. W. Crowninshield: "you will please pardon this direct application from me for a Court of Inquiry, but having met

251. Continued.
a refusal from the Colonel of the Corps, my next resort is to you * * *." (Misc Let v IV, 1815, Navy Arch); "Account for attendance on Court of Enquiry to investigate the loss of the Frigate Chesapeake. Approved by Commodore Bainbridge, 18 Feby. 1814." (Godry(?) OBrown, Sgt. Marines at Charlestown, Mass., Abstract of Corr. in Treasury Depart. Files relating to Navy for 1814, Navy Arch., NA); For Navy Courts of Inquiry see Note 255; For Army Courts of Inquiry see Note 252; Wharton refused, in very complimentory terms, to convene a court of Inquiry at request of Major Miller to inquire into his conduct "while commanding a detachment of the Corps near Bladensburgh on the 24th of August," 1814. (Wharton to Miller, 16 March 1815, MC Arch)

252. "I am now engaged on a Court Martial at Fort Columbus, which, as the prisoners to be tried are numerous, will probably detain me under the orders for convening it, several days." (Lt. S. Bacon at NY Marine Barracks to Wharton, 11 March 1813, MC Let L of C); The Rules and Articles of War adopted by Congress on September 20, 1776 "with their supplements, were adopted for the Army of the United States, under the Constitution, and remained in force till 1806 when they were repealed and supplied." (Military Laws of the U.S. by John F. Callan, 51); The Rules and Articles for the Government of the Armies of the United States contained in the Act of April 10, 1806 (II Stat at L, 359-372) governed the Marine Corps while ashore under certain conditions. The following is contained in the foregoing Act: "Article 62. If upon marches, guards, or in quarters, different corps of the army shall happen to join, or do duty together, the officer highest in rank of the line of the army, Marine Corps, or militia, by commission there, on duty, or in quarters, shall command the whole, and give orders for what is needful to the service, unless otherwise specially directed by the President of the United States, according to the nature of the case." * * * "Article 64. General courts martial may consist of any number of commissioned officers, from five to thirteen, inclusively, but they shall not consist of less than thirteen, where that number can be convened, without manifest injury to the service. Article 65. Any general officer commanding an army, or colonel commanding a separate department, may appoint general courts martial, whenever necessary." * * * "Article 66. Every officer commanding a regiment, or corps, may appoint, for his own regiment, or corps, courts martial, to consist of

252. Continued.
three commissioned officers, for the trial and punishment of offences not capital, and decide upon their sentences. For the same purpose, all officers, commanding any of the garrisons, forts, barracks, or other places, where the troops consist of different corps, may assemble courts martial, to consist of three commissioned officers, and decide upon their sentences." * * * "Article 68. Whenever it may be found convenient and necessary to the public service, the officers of the Marines shall be associated with the officers of the land forces, for the purpose of holding courts martial and trying offenders belonging to either; and in such cases the orders of the senior officer of either corps, who may be present and duly authorized, shall be received and obeyed." (II Stat at L, 367)

253. "The number of officers here being now so small that I find it necessary either to put the Staff Officers on Courts Martial or to stop ordering them" etc. (Wharton to Grayson at Baltimore, 23 Feb 1815, MC Arch)

254. Lt. Samuel E. Watson was designated as judge advocate of a General Court-martial on Jan. 29, 1813. (MC Order Bk, MC Arch); "In reply to your letter enclosing a Resolution of Congress instructing the Naval Committee to enquire into the expediency of appointing one or more Judge Advocates in the Navy, they respectfully give it as their opinion that a Judge Advocate is required in that service" etc. (Rodgers to Sec. Navy, 12 March 1816, Let to Sec. Navy, I, 72, Navy Arch)

255. Naval Regulations, 1814 contain "Regulations respecting Courts Martial." "Courts martial may be convened as often as the President of the United States, the Secretary of the Navy, or Commander-in-Chief of a Fleet, or Commander of a Squadron, while acting out of the United States, shall deem it necessary." (Naval Regulations, 1814, 32); "Art. XXXV. General courts martial may be convened as often as the President of the United States, the Secretary of the Navy, or the commander in chief of the fleet, or commander of a squadron, while acting out of the United States, shall deem it necessary: Provided, that no general court martial shall consist of more than thirteen, nor less than five members, and as many officers shall be summoned on every such court as can be convened without injury to the service, so as not to exceed thirteen, and the senior officer shall always precide, the others ranking agreeably to the date of their commissions; and in no case, where it can be avoided without injury to the service, shall more than one half the

255. Continued.
members, exclusive of the president, be junior to the officer to be tried." * * * "Sec. 2. Art. I. And be it further enacted, That courts of inquiry may be ordered by the President of the United States, the Secretary of the Navy, or the commander of a fleet or squadron, provided such court shall not consist of more than three members who shall be commissioned officers, and a judge advocate, or person to do duty as such; and such courts shall have power to summon witnesses, administer oaths, and punish contempt in the same manner as courts martial. But such court shall merely state facts, and not give their opinion, unless expressly required so to do in the order for convening; and the party, whose conduct shall be the subject of inquiry, shall have permission to cross examine all the witnesses." (II Stat at L, 50, 51)

256. MC Arch.

257. "If I understand the wish of the Prisoner, it is merely the permission of the Court he solicits to let legal council [counsel] appear in his behalf. He asks not I conceive the employment of that council by the Court, or the expences of it from the Public. You, Sir, who have just heard him express his desire on the subject will be fully able to explain it to the President and members thereof." (Wharton to John Law, Judge Advocate, 12 July 1813, MC Arch)

258. In 1813 when the Commandant signed the precepts convening a General Court-Martial he made no reference to authority received from the Secretary of the Navy. However, on June 7, 1813, during the absence of the Commandant, First Lieutenant Samuel Miller convened General Court-martial, stating in the precept, "By virtue of an Order from the Honourable Secretary of the Navy, a General Court-martial will sit this morning," etc. (MC Order Bk, MC Arch); When an accused, not named in the precept, was to be tried by General Court-Martial the order directing his trial stated that "the General Court-Martial now sitting under the orders of the 21st inst. (June 25, 1813) will continue in session for the trial of Private," etc. (MC Order Bk, MC Arch); On October 8, 1814 Secretary of the Navy W. Jones directed the "commanding officer of the United States Marine Corps, Headquarters," to "convene a Court Martial at Headquarters for the trial of" etc. On October 11, 1814, Secretary Jones directed Captain Alexander Sevier to "convene a General Court Martial," of which he would be president and to "detail from the Marine Corps such

258. Continued.
other officers as may be within your command to complete the Court for the trial of" a Corporal. (MC Order Bk, MC Arch)
259. MC Arch.
260. MC Arch; "Your report to Capt Smith in regard to the deserter regained, has been received, & I hope you may be enabled to take those to whom you refer, as being traced. You have mentioned your intention of placing Potts & Allen before the next General Court Martial of the Army. I have at this time particular reasons against the measure. Hold them therefore until you hear from me on their cases." (Wharton to Lt. Thomas R. Swift at Gosport, 7 Aug 1812, MC Arch)
261. MC Arch.
262. MC Arch.
263. "Thomas Belcher, a mutineer on board the late Frigate Essex, Captain David Porter, while on a cruise in the Pacific Ocean is to be tried by Court Martial * * *" (Sec. Navy Smith Thompson to Com. Alex^r Murray at Phila., 13 Sept 1821, Let Bk Off Ships War, No. 14, Navy Arch); Thos. Belcher, Boatswains Mate. Joined the Essex, September 25, 1812. Paid to December 12, 1813. Under "Remarks" are the words "Greenwich, prize," written in red ink. (Rolls of the Essex, 1812-1814, Navy Arch); The Greenwich was one of the vessels left by Porter at Nukahiva (Marquesas Islands) under command of Captain John Marshall Gamble, USMC. A mutiny of the sailors, occurred and they sailed off in the Seringapatam. (See MC Hist v I ch XXIII) When he left the Marquesas Islands Gamble burned the Greenwich. "I can retain as witnesses in the case of Capt. Greenleaf only those whose names were handed to me by the Accuser." (Wharton to Capt. John Hall at NY, 21 May 1814, MC Arch)
264. "The undersigned President and members of a general Court Martial convened for the trial of Lt. John Brooks of the Marine Corps, beg leave to state to you that they gave their deliberate decision, on the charges produced against that officer, on Thursday the 24th Dec., and that a reconsideration of the Sentence was ordered by the Hon. Secretary of the Navy and the Court reassembled and came again to a decision on Thursday the 31st Ultimo; since which time the accuser, the accused and the Court have been kept in a most unpleasant state of suspense, to which it is our prayer you will put an end. The Court are induced to make this request in consequence of the office of the Secretary of the Navy being vacant and their apprehension that they may be detained here

264. Continued.
until an appointment may take place, they therefore most humbly pray that you will either act on it yourself or authorise the Commandant of the Corps to do so." (Capt. John Hall, President, Capt. Anthony Gale, member, Capt. Arch. Henderson, member, Lt. Thomas W. Swift, member, Lt. Wm. Hall, member and Lt. Samuel E. Watson, member to the President of the United States, 7 Jan 1813, Misc Let v I, 1813, Let No. 15, Navy Arch).

265. MC Order Bk, MC Arch.

266. MC Arch.

267. A Regimental Court-Martial composed of 1st Lt. William Nicoll, President, 1st Lt. Charles Lord and 2nd Lt. Francis A. Bond, members, on November 30, 1816 was ordered to try two Privates on the charge of "Unsoldierlike Conduct", for "scaling the Pickets, being absent without leave." For Regimental Courts-Martial see Note 252.

268. While the law provided sentences of cashiering or dismissal, no Marine officers were cashiered or dismissed during this war. In this connection the case of Captain Robert Greenleaf presents itself as possibly having been tried by General court martial and cashiered; but no information is available at this date to sustain such a conclusion. Collum, Hist US Marine Corps, p. 437 shows that Capt. Greenleaf "died in 1815," whereas the Daily National Intelligencer of June 29, 1816 contains this note: "died. Yesterday morning, after a long and painful illness, Capt. Robert Greenleaf, of the Marine Corps, His remains were interred with military honors, yesterday afternoon." The word "cashier" comes from the French "cassre", to annul. (Webster's New Inter. Dictionary, p. 340)

269. "That court suspended me from my command and emoluments for six months." (Lt. Francis W. Sterne at Sacketts Harbor to Sec. Navy, 2 April 1813, Misc Let v II, Navy Arch); "Suspension during three months of Lieut. Strong." (Wharton to Lt. Wm. Anderson, 23 April 1812, MC Arch)

270. MC Arch.

271. Lt. Leonard J. Boone was tried Feb. 11, 1815 and "suspended for 12 months without pay or emolument." (Navy Arch, Case No. 197)

272. MC Arch.

273. "Sentence on Lieut. Sevier * * * who will leave this tomorrow morning for Charleston to resume the command of his men the sentence, which was his Retirement from Service being reversed by the President of the U. States." (Wharton to Miller at Annapolis, 21 Aug 1813, MC Arch)

MC CLELLAN, EDWIN N.

HISTORY OF THE UNITED
STATES MARINE CORPS.

rare Bk room